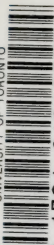


UNIVERSITY OF TORONTO



3 1761 01310039 1

A Middle English metrical
paraphrase of the Old
Testament

BS
1403
M54
v.5



ACTA UNIVERSITATIS GOTHOBURGENSIS

GOTHENBURG STUDIES IN ENGLISH 24

A MIDDLE ENGLISH
METRICAL PARAPHRASE
OF
THE OLD TESTAMENT

V

GLOSSARY

By
URBAN OHLANDER



ALMQVIST & WIKSELL
Stockholm

Urban Ohlander

A MIDDLE ENGLISH METRICAL
PARAPHRASE OF THE OLD TESTAMENT

V. GLOSSARY

ACTA UNIVERSITATIS GOTHOBURGENSIS

GOTHENBURG STUDIES IN ENGLISH 24

A MIDDLE ENGLISH
METRICAL PARAPHRASE
OF
THE OLD TESTAMENT

V

GLOSSARY

By
URBAN OHLANDER



ALMQVIST & WIKSELL
Stockholm

Published with the aid of a grant from
Statens Humanistiska Forskningsråd



Distributors:
ALMQVIST & WIKSELL
STOCKHOLM

GÖTEBORGS OFFSETTRYCKERI AB
1972

PREFATORY NOTE

The glossary here presented aims at completeness. In principle it records all the words (and variants of spelling) in the Middle English text including names, listed separately. Only in the case of very frequent words has the number of instances been curtailed (marked *etc.*). Again, it may be excusable if, in a glossary covering a text of 18,372 lines of verse, certain regular forms are not specified. The nominative form of a sb. is thus made to do duty also for the s-genitive and the s-plural, just as the infinitive of a vb. represents all forms of the present tense as well as the preterites and past participles ending in *-(e)d*, *-yd*. Verbal sbs in *-ing* are to be found under their respective verbs.

The glossary is, like the edition of the text, based on MS. Selden. MS. Longleat (= L) is referred to, however, not only when it is the only reading available but also when it may throw light on some special form or meaning, e. g. *marke* 149 L *darknes*, *throly* 218 L *besyly*, *hand* 219 L *hend*, *thar* 970 L *nedes*. References are to stanzas, occasionally to stanzas and lines. An asterisk indicates a deviation from the MS.

In alliterative poetry the meaning of a word is often forced or modified, so the definition of a sense is sometimes bound to be merely contextual. Alliterative formulae are numerous. Among such collocations may be mentioned *scath and scorne* 97, *syte and sorow* 495, *sytt and sofer* 1299, *sobed and syghyd* 328, *swynke and swett* 19, *trow and trest* 1254, *wun and wend* 351, *in syzt to see* 37, *styfe in stowre* 650.

Metre and rhyme may have a similar influence on the choice of a word, its form and meaning. See e. g. 101:7 and 1021:1 (s. v. *hang*). Well known are the metrical tags, often colourless and even meaningless, that are so often used in ME poetry to fill out the line. They are not lacking in the present poem either and have been duly noted. Phrases abound of the type 'old and young' (1446:2!), 'great and small', 'tame and wild', 'less and more', 'no more', 'and more', 'is not to hide', 'without doubt' (see *wene*, *wer(e)*¹), 'I (we) warrant' (95, 557).

In addition to standard dictionaries like the *OED*, the *MED*, Onions, *The Oxford Dict. of Engl. Etym.*, etc., frequent use has been made of Luick, *Hist. Grammatik der engl. Sprache*, Jordan, *Handbuch der mittellengl. Grammatik*, 3rd ed. (1968), Björkman, *Scandinavian Loan-words*, and other works and articles which need not be mentioned here. Kalén's introduction to the text, particularly his phonological survey based on the rhyme-vowels, has been very helpful. What few inadvertences there are, e. g. *wynges and wynd* 10 (s.v. *wynd*), *held* 100, *wrott* 193 (s.v. *wrytte*), *cald*, pp. 195 (s.v. *call*), *groue* 1288 (s.v. *graue*), do not seriously impair the value of this extensive work (quoted as K).

Biblical parallels referred to are in the first place taken from the Vulgate and the A.V., sometimes compared with the New English Bible of 1970, e.g. *stage* 26, *skele* 921. Apart from other ME texts based on biblical matter, such as the *Towneley Plays*, *Purity*, etc., or profane texts like the alliterative *Morte Arthure*, *Sir Gawain and the Green Knight* (= *Gaw.*), etc., mention should be made of Petrus Comestor, *Historia Scholastica* (= *Hist. Schol.*) and the OF paraphrase (= *OF Par.*) in MS. London Brit. Mus. Egerton 2710, referred to especially in the Index of Names, as is also 'OF Parallels' (= *OF Parall.*, for full title see below). Examples of comparisons

with the Bible: *harns* *290, *lyzt* 20, *loppes* 146, *myse*² 145, *rynges* 408, and, in the Index of Names, *Synay* 137.

In the short etymological notes account is taken of both West Saxon and Anglian forms. There has not been space for detailed discussions, but occasionally alternative explanations are given, e.g. *cutt*, *garde*, *wer(e)*¹, *wyldernes(e)*.

Alphabetical arrangement. The letter *ȝ* in any function follows *g*; the distinction between *i*, *j*, *y* has been disregarded, all three being grouped under *i*; *p* (*th*) is given a separate place after *t*.

Note.—Abbreviations not explained above are in common use and require no explanation.

Edition of the Text.

A Middle English Metrical Paraphrase of the Old Testament. I. Ed. H. Kalén. Göteborgs Högskolas Årsskrift XXVIII:5, Göteborg, 1923. — II, III, IV. Ed. U. Ohlander. Gothenburg Studies in English 5, 11, 16. Also: Acta Universitatis Gothoburgensis. Göteborg, 1955, 1960 (1961), 1963.

Cf. U. Ohlander, 'Old French Parallels to a ME Metrical Paraphrase of the Old Testament'. Gothenburg Studies in English 14. Göteborg, 1962. For the OF paraphrase quoted see above.

U.O.

Corrigenda in the Text

Here follows a list of corrections and, it is hoped, improvements to the text. As regards more doubtful cases an alternative reading is suggested in the glossary only. References are to stanzas and lines.

Vol. I.

1:3 Insert comma after *tast*. – 6:7 Read [to] *hyde*. – 25:8 Read *In*. – 26:2 Read *in to*. – 30:6 Read [*Cham*] (K side-note: *Cain*, read *Ham*). – 35:6 Insert comma after *also*. – 38:12 Read *wys man*. – 41:3–4 Read: . . . *name*, “*Abraham, I thanke* etc. Cf. 138:3 and 1479:11–12 note. – 47:9 Substitute comma for semicolon. – 49:4 Read *f|ro*]. Cf. 82:7. – 52:9 Read [*f|yne* (long vowel, allit.). Cf. 53 and K CXXXII, CXLV l. 1 (read 52/9). – 72:6 Insert [*not*]. – 81:6 Read *o[r]* for *of*. – 82:7 Read *f|ro*]. Cf. 49:4. – 87:8–10 Substitute full stop for semicolon (after *tyde*), and comma for full stop (after *tell*). – 88:3–4 The note of exclamation and the quotation mark should come after *sed*. Full stop after *wun*. – 101:3 Read *deme* for MS. *dreme*. – 101:9 Read [*Jacob*] for *Isac*. – 106:1 Delete comma after *nyzt* (*that* in l. 2 = *that* which, *what*). – 110:2 Read [*down*] for MS. *drownd*. Cf. *Gen.* 37:23 ff., 42. – 112:9–10 Delete comma after *wyst* and substitute comma for full stop after *certayn*. – 119:5 Delete comma after *eld*. – 120:2 Read *multiplyd*. – 121:11 Read *the[m] law*. – 127:12 *cu|mm|and*. – 128:10 Comma for full stop. – 132:6 Retain MS. *bryn*. Cf. K CLXII:9. – 143:11 Read *bondo[m]*. – 146:3 Delete comma. – 162:6 [*gy|fyn*]. Cf. 1484:12 note. – 182:3–4 Substitute comma for full stop (after *bale*), and full stop for comma (after *zere*). – 191:1–2 Comma after *folke* and *felony*, and after *before* instead of full stop. – 235:8 Full stop after *lykyng*. – 241:4 Retain MS. *one*. – 249:2 Read *byd* for *abyd* (short vowel), cf. L *byd*. – 250:2 Read *fulse*. – 250:12 Read *mayst[ry]*. – 256:4 Read *on [h|yght*. – 262:4 Read *nae[i]on* (= L). – 265:8 Retain MS. *fell*, see G. Stern, *Engl. Studien* 59, p. 281. – 269:2–3 Substitute comma for semicolon after *be gume*, delete comma after *stage*. – 276:8 Read *pe[m]* (L *theym*). – 277:11 Delete *to*, see L. – 290:5 Read *hys [h|ar|n|ys was strekyn o|wt]* etc. Cf. L. – 299:6 Read [*arysed*] (= L). – 300:4–5 Delete full stop after *Achyron* and insert semicolon after *zere*. Cf. K XV; *Judges* 12:11 ff. Cf. G. Stern, *Engl. Studien* 59, p. 281. – 322:12 Read *abays* for *abavst*, MS. *abayst*. – 387:10 For *priuat* read [*banere*] (= L; allit.). – 411:1–2 Delete the full stop after l. 1 and substitute it for the comma after l. 2. (“but for or apart from the fact that” etc.). – 413:9 Read *ff|ro*] (= L). – 445:1 Read [*g|vfyn*]. Cf. 1484:12 note.

Vol. II.

503:4 Delete comma. – 526:11 Read *parteyd*. Similarly (*ar* for *er*): 536:12, 552:1, 586:3, 681:9, 734:9, 750:7, 795:12. – 592:11 Retain MS. *sun*. – 616:8 Read *israel*. Also: 619:6, 636:8. – 632:10 Substitute comma for full stop. – 687:2 Retain MS. reading. – 695:11 Comma for full stop. – 705:7 Insert comma after *mercy*. – 753:2 Read *Myfbosett*.

Vol. III.

859:5 Read *israel*. — 908:11 Substitute comma for semicolon. — 930:3 Read [g]vfyu. Cf. 1484:12 note. — 1055:10 Read *fel[o]ws*. Cf. 1173:3. — 1124:3 Delete [to]. — 1135:5:9 Read *Ioacas*.

Vol. IV.

1203:1 Retain MS. *Elypagh*. — 1314:10 Retain MS. *worthly*. — 1336:12 Insert quotation mark after *vnto*. — 1507:6 Read *marterdome*.

GLOSSARY

A

- a¹**, *indef. art.* 7, 8, 11, 12, 16, etc.; *an* (before vowels) 26, 28, 55, 56, 59, (before *h*) 29, 207, 470; *An nobyll man* 301, 1146; *a noder*, another, 53; *A mille* 865, *A C* (hundred) 45, *A M* 1148; *num. one*, 109:6, 575, 623:5, 1520:8:9, etc. OE *ān*. Cf. *on(e)*, *num.*
- a²**, *interj.* ah, oh, 72, 73, 296, 327, 361, 392, 575, etc. OF *a*.
- abays**, *v.* abash, dismay, *322 (K *abavst*, MS *abayst*); *pp.* -*t* 137, 179, 299 read [*avysed*] = L, 346, 1468 *a bayst*. AN *abaïss-*, OF *e(s)baïss-*, inf. *e(s)baïr*.
- abate**, *v.* abate, weaken, 530, *threyst a.*, slake thirst, 920; loosen 1493; *abatyd his breth*, calmed down, 586. OF *abatre*.
- abyd(e)**, *v. intr.* remain, stop, tarry, 26, 27, 42, 29 *a. and blyn*, 87 live, 1640, etc.; *abydyn*, 3 pl., 235, K: *pres. part.*, see CLXII:9, cf. CLXV: 17. For *folke* with plur. *v.* see 1120; *refl.* 761; *tr.* await, endure, 131, 249, 254, 457, 671, 704, 832 expect, wish, L *desire*, etc.; *pret.* *abad(e)* 1103, 1405; *aboyde* 276; *abyd(e)* 314, 456. OE *ābidan*.
- aby(e)**, *v.* pay, atone for, *534, 703, 742, 1073. OE *ābycgan*. Cf. ME *by*¹.
- abyll**, *adj.* able, 641. OF (*h*)*able*.
- aboue**, *adv.* 75, 408, *above* 877, *a bown* 7, *abufe* 317 superior; *prep.* *abuf(e)* 12, 1256 (postpos.), *a boue* 130 (postpos.), *a bow(u)e* 430, 1287, *abown* 4. OE *abufan*.
- abowt(t)**, *a bowt*, *abowte*, *adv.* about, around, 7, 232, 364, 543, 645, 1426, etc.; *prep.* 76, 176, 183, 233, 235, 659, etc.; *be a. to + infin.*, be busy, intend 270, 587, 718, 719, 1124, etc. OE *abūtan*.
- accepte**, *v. pp.* accepted, 20. OF *accep-ter*.
- acord(e)**, *sb.* accord, agreement, 55, 704, 788, 1282. OF *acorde*. - *v.* accord, agree, *274, 384, 615 befit, 1512; *pp.* *acord* 63; *pres. p.* *accor-dand*, suitable, 509. OF *acorder*.
- acowntyd**, *v. pp.* counted, 170. OF *aconter*.
- adred(e)**, *a dred(e)*, *v. pp.* afraid, 71, 252, 316, 340, 351, etc. OAngl. *ondrēdd*, inf. *ondrēdan*, WS -æ-.
- af(f)y(e)**, *v.* trust, 180, 350, 353, 541, 1245, etc. OF *afier*.
- afflay**, *v.* terrify, 188; *pp.* *aflayd*, killed, 748. OE *āflēgan*, put to flight, confused with *affray*, K CV, CXXX. Cf. *flay*.
- affray**, *sb.* terror, terrible thing, 94 *a fray*, 349, 586, 1089, 1222, 1287. OF *effrei*.
- af(f)rayd**, *v. pp.* afraid, 414, 440, 598, 784, 880, etc. OF *effreier*.
- aftur**, *adv.* afterwards, 45, 54, 61, 62, 64, 276, 432 attrib., -*yr* 66, etc., *eftur* 1367; *prep.* after, according to, 11, 21, 22, 38, 95:8, etc.; *a. sent(t)*, sent for, 95:3, 493, 523, 1376 *s.a.*; *eftur* 1406, 1450; *conj.* according as, 158, 183, 258, 390, 617, etc.; *eftur* 1208. OE *æfter*. ON *efter*. See Jordan, *Handbuch* § 32, Anm. 3.
- afturward**, *adv.* afterwards, 313, 327, 771, 803, -*erw-* 43, *after werd* 120. OE *æfterweard*.
- agayn**, *adv.* again, back, 20, 30, 39, 51, 93, 98, 258, *agan* 21, *a gayn(e)* 28, 359 in return, *ogayn* 1288, etc.; *loke a.*, look back, 155, 241; *prep.* (postpos.) against, towards, 445, 449 *agayn*, 531. OE *ongegn*. K CIV; *g(e)* f. Scand. infl.
- agayns(t)**, *prep.* against, towards, 37, 38, 40, 94, 149, *agaynys* 161, etc.; *a gayns*, pending, 377; *agayns þe euyn*, towards evening, 1083. OE *ongegn* + *adv. -es*.
- aga(y)st**, *v. pp.* aghast, terrified, 94, 469 *a gast*, 880, 1485. *a + OE gæstan*.
- age**, *sb.* 754, 1514. OF (*a*)*age*.
- aght**, *num. card.* eight, 25, 772. OE *eah-ta*. - *ord.* eighth, 149. OE *eahtoþa*.
- aghtdane**, *num. ord.* eighth 1011. *Read aghtan[d]e*, L *aghtend*; *aghtyn* 1376 note. K CXXXIX: eighth. Cf. OED *eighthin*.

- agrayd**, *v. pp.* prepared, 938. See *grayd*.
- ay**, *adv.* always, ever, 5, 7, 11, 19, 34, etc. ON *ei*.
- ayled**, *v. pret.* annoyed, 951. OE *eglan*.
- ayre**¹, *sb.* air, 29, 389:8, 775, 918, 939, etc., *ayer* 10:7:11, *are* 1196. OF *air*.
- ayr(e)**², see *heyr(e)*, *heir*.
- ayr(e)**³, see *ar(e)*, *before*.
- ayther**, *indef. pron.* either, each of two, 82, *ayder* 316, 623, 819, *aþer* 517, *auder* 891 note; *conj.* *auder* – or 434, 1103, 1221, 1234, 1498, *awder* – or 593, 949, *awr* – or 928, *aþer* – or 1238, 1241, *oþer* – or 483, cf. 484:3. OE *æghwæder*, *ægðer*.
- ay where**, *adv.* everywhere, 125 L *allwhere*, 458 *ay whore*. OE *æghwær*. K XCV footnote 3.
- alas(e)**, *interj.*, 20, 222, 291, 294, 295, 362 *a þat whyle*, 1197 *A. . . for dole*, or read: *he sayd for dole*, etc. OF *ha las*.
- alderman**, *sb.* elder, 849. OE (*e*)*aldor-mann*.
- alkyn(s)**, *indef. pron.*, all sorts of, 1118, 1407, 1455:2:6. OE *alles cynnes*.
- all**, *indef. pron., adj.* all, every, 1:2:6, 3:5, 3:10, 12, 13, etc.; (subst.) all, everybody, everything, 2:2, 3:2:7, 4:6:8, 6, etc.; *all oþer* 72, *a oyder* 73, all others; *all and sum(e)*, all and sundry, every one, 218, 237, 258, 286, 370, etc.; *at all*, entirely, 309; *in þar aller* (OE gen. pl. *ealra*) *syzt*, in the sight of them all, 384; *ouer all*, everywhere, 108. OE (*e*)*all*. – *adv.* all, quite, 29, 43, 61, 66:8:10, 1497 *all mast*, almost, etc.; *all yf*, even if, 48, 71, 199, 227, *351, *391, 507, *1519 note, K XXIV, etc.; *all þof*, even though, although, 305, 532, 806, 1286, 1312, etc.; *introducing concess. clause*: 453, 598 *all ware yt*, 767, 951, 960, 1273 note.
- allablaster**, *sb.* arbalest(er), 1422 note, 1527, *alablawster* 762. OF *arbalestier*.
- allmyghty**, *-i, adj.* almighty, 181, 188, 255, 270, 417, 1272 *-tye*, etc. OE *æelmihtig*.
- al(l)on(e)**, *adj.* alone, 12, 25, 52, 89, 91, 121, 261, etc., *all on* 268. OE *all + āna*.
- allway**, *adv.* always, 16, 331, 444; *all way* 10, 111, 137, 195, 207, 261, etc.; *all ways* 99, 256, 555, 1348 *allwas*. OE (*e*)*alne weg*, *-s f. adv. -es*.
- all weldand**, *pres. p., adj.* almighty, 696, *1428, 1430, 1475. OE (*e*)*allw(e)aldend*, *al-waldend*. See *weld*, *v.*, with *-e f. OAngl.*
- almus**, *sb.* alms, 1364; *a dede*, almsgiving, 1288. OE *ælmysse*.
- alow**, *a low*, *v.* praise, 487, 1164. OF *alouer*.
- als**, *adv.* also 32, 102, 171, 174, 251, 430 L *also*, etc.; *as*, 279, 928; *conj.* *as*, like, when, 2, 17, 21, 27, 30, 1405, etc.; *as if*, 77, 112, 614, 660:4; *as(e)*, *conj.* *as*, etc., 16, 34, 143:4:5, 1104, etc.; *os(e)*, *conj.* *as*, etc. 2, 3, 6, 22, 475, 1057, etc.; *as if*, 115, 249, 327, 328, 344, 357, etc.; with demonstr. antecedent: *os* – *os* 958, *so* – *os* 16, 296, *als* – *os(e)* 47, 200, *als* – *as* 248:12, 907, 1342, *sqwylke* – *os* 248:9, etc.; *as euer* (in asseveration) 818. See next.
- also**, *adv.* 35, 38, 92, 210, 1057, 1070, etc., 1101 *alswa*. OE *alswā*.
- a mayde**, *v. pp.* dismayed, 1259. OF *amaier*.
- amang**, *prep.* among, 36, 38, 209, 380, *a mang* 238, *emang* 133; (postpos.) 184, 222, 267, 757, 1066, *a mang(e)* 117, 178, 199, etc.; *adv.* at intervals, or colourless for rhyme 22, 413, 637, 1254, 1503, 41 *emong* note. OE *ongemang*.
- a mell**, *prep. in postpos.* between, among, 36, 55, 68, 86, 120, *amell* 323, *omell* 99, 135, 619, 246 *o mell*, etc.; *adv.* between, among them, etc. 80, 537, 543 *o mell*, 625 *omell*, etc. ON *i (á) milli*, *i (á) millum*, Sw *emellan*.
- amen**, *interj.*, 223, 1268, 1338, 1413, 1531. Lat. *amen* f. Gr. f. Heb.

- amend**, *v.* improve, remedy, relieve, help, 11, 45, 172, 175, 190, 1188 avail, etc.; *pp.* *amend*, 54, 545 refreshed, *1450, 1502. OF *amen-*
der.
- amendes**, *sb. pl.* amends, 789, 1225 *a mendes*. OF *amendes*, *pl.*
- amonyst**, *v. pret.* admonished, 311, *cf.* L *warned*. OF *amonester*.
- and**, *conj. coord.*, 1:2:4:11, 2:6:9:12, 3, 563:10 'without your knowing', etc.; *advers.* 70:12, 583:2, 762:11, 1208:7, 1226:9, 1232:7:11 whereas, *cf.* 1232:3 *when*; *concess.* 684:5, 1080:3, 1514:6 *note*; *explan.* 1055; *temp.* 1061:2; for *that*-clause 563:8 (:and you will find that. .) — *conj. cond.*, if, 69:12, 92:3, 121:5, 326:5, 356:5, 774:4 even if, etc. OE *and*, *ond*.
- anentes**, *prep.* concerning, 575. OE *on efen* + *suff. -es*.
- angel(l)**, *sb.* angel, 55, 60, 84, 1349, 1350, 1361, etc., *uninfl. pl.* 6:9; *pl. -s* 5:5:9, 6:2, 77. OF *angele*, Lat. *angelus*.
- anger(e)**, *sb.* anger, grief, 359, 729, 1058, *pl. -s* 299, 572, 895, etc. *Cf.* ON *angr*, *sb.*, and see next.
- angerd**, *v. pret.* angered, vexed, 599, *impers.* 1165, 1416; *pp.* angry, grieved, 453, 475, 618, 975 wronged, 1041, etc. ON *angra*, grieve, vex, *cf.* *prec.*
- any**, *indef. pron.* 44, 75, 235 *a thyng*. OE *ænig*.
- anoye**, *sb.* annoyance, trouble, 1230. OF *anui*, *-oi*.
- anoynt**, *a noynt*, *v.* anoint, 494, 786:1:8, 1110; *pret.* 426 *an oynt*, 489, 1112; *pp.* 495, 501; *enoynt*, *imper.* 490, 1351; *pp.* 562, 613 *enoynted*. OF *anoint*, *enoint*, *pp.*
- answer**, *sb.* 463, 468, 532, 544, 851, etc. OE *andswaru*. — *v.* 332, 354, 384, 1120, 1260, etc. OE *andswarian*.
- apayd**, *v. pp.* pleased, 743, 1171. OF *apaier*.
- ape(y)re**, *v.* appear, 18, 140, 163, 165, 766, 1237, etc. OF *apareir*.
- apertly**, *adv.* openly, outspokenly, 1255. OF *apert* + *-ly*.
- apon**, *prep.* upon, 9, 28, 42, 47, 59, etc.; *a pon* 105, 129. *Cf.* OE *uppan*, ON *uppa*.
- aqwyte**, *v.* requite, 841. OF *aquiter*.
- aray**, *sb.* array (mil.), 207, 226, 454, 1065, 1088, etc.; wealth 1266; *a ray*, dress, 91, 129, *pl. arays* 1374; order, manner, 424, 555, 610, 1011, 1505; appearance 1363; means 1024; condition 1197; state of things 883, 1469. AN *arai*, OF *arei*. — *v.* array (mil.), 279 *-d pp.* L *armed*, 465, 565, 656, 1083; prepare, 283, 1460 *note*, 1355 *pp. a rayd*; arrange 821; act 1425; dress, 211, 748, 1404; put forward, 324, 1380; write, compose 1; adorn 368; qualify 186. AN *arai*, OF *areyer*.
- arand**, see *er(r)and*.
- arase**, *v.* raise, elevate, 665. See *rays(e)*.
- arch**, *sb.* (Noah's) ark, 27:8:12, 26 *erke*. OE (*e*)*arc*; *cf.* OF *arche*, Lat. *arca*, and see *arke*.
- archangell**, *sb.* archangel 1297, 1318, 1362. AN *archangele*.
- archerye**, *sb.* archery, bow and arrows, 69. OF *archerie*.
- ar(e)**, *adv.* before, 345, 364, 374, 377, 498, etc., *ayr(e)* 133, 404, 599, 600, 889, etc. ON *ár*, *cf.* ME *eyr*², *or*¹; *are* 1196, see *ayre*¹.
- arke**, *sb.* Ark of the Covenant, 167:1:9, 168, 169, 190, 192, etc. See *arch*.
- arm**, *sb.* arm, upper limb, 464, 493, 781, 881:3:12; 92 *herme*, K XLI e; 133 *ermys*, *pl.* (For *armys*, 290, read [h]ar[n]ys, see *harns*.) OE *earm*.
- armyd**, *-ed*, *v. pret.* armed, 508; *pp.* 114, 341. OF *armer*.
- armyne**, *sb.* see *ermyn*.
- armys**, *-es*, *sb. pl.* weapons, 170, 177, 215, 240, 286, etc.; 265 *ermys*. OF *armes*, *pl.*
- armour**, *-wr*, *sb.* 342, 505, 510, 539, 545, etc. OF *armeüre*.
- arow**, *sb.* arrow, 1142:7:9, 1146. OE *earh*, *ar(e)we*.
- as armes**, F *aux armes*, 893 *note*.
- ascaped**, *v. pret.* escaped, 350. AN,

- ONF *ascaper*. Cf. *scape*.
a schamyd, -*ed*, *pp.*, *adj.* ashamed, 17, 208. OE *āscamian*.
ascryd(e), *v. pret.* revealed 1060, cried out 1286, threatened 1468; *pp.* 227 reported. OF *escrier*.
as(e), *conj.* see *als*; *v.* see next.
aske, *v.* ask, 445, 575, 681, 696, 1022, etc.; 3 *sg.* *as* *883 note, 1109 note, *aschys* 1517; 3 *pl.* *asse* 1470 note; *vbl sb.* -*yng*, 204, 324, 627, 813. OE *āscian*.
aspy(e), *v.* espy, find out, consider, 355, 455, 541, 632, 813, etc.; -*d*, *pret.*, planned, 366, 531, 582. OF *espier*.
as(s)ay, *v.* try, test, 53, 56, 110, 680, 821, etc. OF *assaier*. - *sb.* trial, test, 132 *a say*; 1035 assay (of silver). OF *assai*.
as(s)ayle, *v.* attack, 358, 655, *962, 648 *asale*. OF *asalir*, *asaillir*.
as(s)awt, *sb.* assault, 273, 1313. OF *asaut*. - *v. pret.* *a sawted* 239. OF *asauter*.
as(s)e, *sb.* ass, 20 *a nase*, an ass, 57, 147 (coll.), 205, 342, 344, 422, 448 (coll.), etc. OE *assa*.
assembled, *v. pret.* 1380. OF *as(s)embler*.
as(s)ent, *sb.* agreement, 188, 225, 286, 320, 472, etc., unanimous opinion 1380, rule 719, condition 789; *was of a.*, agreed 885; *of hys a.*, of his mind, 6, 184, 557, 782, 845; *be all a.*, unanimously, 1131, L *By hoale a.*; *be on a.*, by joint efforts, 225. OF *as(s)ente*. - *v.* agree, 382, 383, 754, 849, 852, etc.; (uninfl.) *pret.* 165, 213, 269, 281, 325 -*tt*; cf. -*ed*, 526, 811; *pp.* 58 *a sent*; *ware same assent*, were quite agreed, 713; *assent*, determined, 712, 1275. OF *as(s)enter*.
assygned, *v. pret.* assigned, fixed, 298, 320; *pp.* 839, 1104, 1404. OF *as(s)igner*.
as(s)ys(s)e, *as(s)yce*, *sb.* manner 2, due manner 168, state, order 433, state of things 818, state 1228, 1267, reckoning 27, meeting, service 873, 1123, treaty 767, freedom 850 cf. 852:3, judgement, last assize 1217. OF *as(s)ise*.
assoiled, *v. pp.* absolved, 662. OF *as(s)oilir*.
astate, *sb.* (e)state, position, 78, 109 *a state*, 171, 195, 626, 751, 805 *grett astate*, see *degre(e)* 101, etc. OF *estat*.
at, *prep.* at, 24, 63, 66, 67, 77, 744 *att*, according to, etc. OE. *æt*. - (Before infin.) to, 1, 9, 165, 168, 171, 349 *att*, etc. ON *at*. - *conj.* that, 71, 97, 125, 166, 177, etc. ON *at*.
attent (to), *v.* attend (to), accompany, 9; *pres. p.* *attendand (vntyll)* 475. OF *attendre*.
ap̄er, **auder**, **awr**, either, see *ayther*.
avayle, *a vayle*, *v.* avail, *220, 296, 892, 923, 1034, 1355, etc. OF *vail-f. valoir*.
a vyce, *sb.* consideration, advice, 458. OF *avis*.
avyse, *a vyse*, *v.* consider, devise, 661; *refl.* take thought, 323, 427, 446, 750, 1228, 1241, etc.; *pp.* -*ed*, *be a.*, *299:6 (= L), S *abayst*, 324. OF *aviser*.
a vowe, *v.* avow, 1219. OF *avouer*.
avowtry, *aw-* *sb.* adultery, 673, 674. OF *avoutrie*.
aw¹, *sb.* awe, fear, 24, 290, 307, 350, 771, 811, etc. ON *agi*.
aw², *ow*, *v.* ought, 444, 473 *pei ow*, L *theym aw*, 640, 791, 838, 970, 1452, etc.; *impers.* with *pers. dative*: 97, 185, 425, 623, 1174, etc.; *pret.* *agh* 659, *aght* 666, 795, 809, 1012; owned 1358. OE *āgan*, *āhte*.
a way, *away*, *adv.* 81, 91, 94, 124, 141, etc. OE *on weg*.
awn(e), *adj.* own, 3, 11:10:11, 78, 79, 82, etc. OE *āgen*.
awr, see *ayther*.
awter, *au-*, *sb.* altar, 56, 59, 99, 187, 231, etc.; *a. noke* 788, see *noke*; *A. ende* 1137, see *ende*. OF *auter*.
ax, *sb.* axe, 1055; *ax hed(e)*, 505, 1056, *axhed* 1057, axe head. OE *æx*.

B

- bachelor**, *sb.* young knight, 666, 688, 853, 1403 -*ar.* OF *bachelor*.
- bade**, *sb.* delay, 1285. OE *bād*, f. *bidan*, v.
- bage**, *sb.* bag, 1472, 1473. Cf. ON *baggi*.
- ba(y)le**¹, *sb.* enclosed room, confinement, power, 546, 648, 1068, 1069, 1091, cage 1300, chamber 1327. OF *bail(le)*; cf. *bale* below.
- bayle**², *sb.* bailiff, (sheriff's) officer, 227, 229. OF *bailli*.
- bayn(e)**, *adj.* ready, obedient, 111, 148, 202, 445, 724, 919, etc. ON *beinn*, direct. — *benly*, *adv.* humbly, 1164, L *baynly*.
- baker**, *sb.* baker, 105:2:8. OE *bæcere*.
- bak(k)e**, *sb.* back, 249, 349, 369, 854, 1527; *bake and bed*, 'clothes and lodging', 1477 note. OE *bæc*.
- bakster**, *sb.* baker, 105. OE *bæcestre*, fem.
- bakward**, *adv.* backwards, 404. Aphectic, OE *on bæc + weardes*.
- balans**, *sb.* balance; *payre of b.*, pair of scales, 1205. OF *balance*.
- bale**, *sb.* evil, misery, 110, 122, 138, 182, 495, pl. -s 912, etc.; *bayle* 246, 292, 366, 395, pl. *baylys* 686, etc. OE *balu*. Sometimes, apart from rhymes, indistinguishable from ME. *ba(y)le*¹ f. OF.
- balfull**, *adj.* disastrous, woeful, 17, 1184. See prec.
- balke**, *sb.* beam, 1055. OE *balca*, l. *balc*; cf. ON *bälkr*, beam.
- balturd furth**, v. *pret.* stumbled, hobbled along, 367. Cf. Dan *baltre*, Norw dial. *baltra*, Scott dial. *balter*.
- band**, *sb.* band, bond, fetter, 104, 146, 358, fig. *blessed b.*, wedlock 1338, *bon (bun) in b.*, bound in b. 201, 1306; pl. -s, 152, 341, etc., fig. *bandes of ded*, bonds of death, 792. ON *band*.
- ban(e)**¹, v. curse, 206, 236, 336, 1063, 1202; *pret.* *band*, L *warryd*, 208. OE *bannan*.
- bane**², *sb.* slayer, 131, 758; *bayn(e)* 530, 733. OE *bana*.
- baner(e)**, *sb.* banner, *387 see *prua-tes*, 479, 503, 1064. AN *banere*, OF *baniere*.
- bank(e)**, *sb.* bank, 503, 1055, 1159 shore. Cf. ON *bakki*, f. **banki*, Dan *banke*.
- baptyst**, v. *pp.* baptized, 1521. OF *baptiser*.
- baran**, *adj.* barren, 43, 321, 388 *barand*. AN *barai(g)ne*, fem.
- bare**, *adj.* bare, naked, 1118, 1185, 1193, 1201, 1425; *bayre*, smooth (of Jacob) 66. OE *bær*.
- baret(t)**, *sb.* strife, trouble, 932, 1311. OF *barat*.
- barfote**, *adj.* barefooted, 965. OE *bærfōt*.
- bargan**, *sb.* bargain, affair, 101, 714, 1270, 1323, 1450, etc. OF *bar-gaine*.
- barke**, *sb.* rind, 81. Scand. *bark-*, ON *bærkr*, OSw *barker*.
- barly**, *sb.* barley, 1027. OE *bærlic*, f. *bære*, *bere*.
- barn(e)**, *sb.* child, 43, 44:7:12, 111, 112, 125, etc.; pl. *barn* 411, -s 178, 388, etc., -ys 1077; *barne* (prob. gen.) *hed*, child's head, 130; *barn teme*, offspring, 859, 1130. OE *bearn*. Cf. ON *barn*.
- barnhed**, *sb.* childhood, 803, 1516. Prec. + suff. -*hed(e)*, OE -**hædu*, cf. -*hād*. K LXVI; cf. O. Strandberg, *The Rime-Vowels of Cursor Mundi*, Uppsala 1919, §167.
- baron**, *sb.* 688 -*own*, 799; pl. -s 630, 733, 786, 835, 1073, etc. OF *barun*, *baron*.
- bar(r)e**, *sb.* bar, prison, court of justice, 1482, 1483, 1523; pl. *barrys*, bars of a gate, 653. OF *barre*.
- basnette**, *sb.* helmet, 1064. OF *bacinet*.
- batell(e)**, *sb.* battle, 39, 203, 220, 237, 254, 1183 slaughter, etc.; *ba(y)-tel(l)*, host, army, 768, 865, 1153; *byd batell*, offer b., 249, *b. bed(e)*, offered b., 237, 672. OF *bataille*.
- batte**, *bott*, *pret.* of *bytt*², q. v.
- bath(e)**, *sb.* bath, 1437. OE *bæp*.

- baulkyn**, *sb.* rich brocade, 1438. OF *baudekin*.
- bawme**, *sb.* balm, 1437. OF *ba(s)me*.
- be**, *prep.* see *by*².
- be com(e)**, *v. pret.* became, 834, 859, 966. OE *becōm*, inf. *becuman*.
- bed(e)**, *sb.* bed, 71, 399, 518, 523, 527, etc.; *b. and borde* (table) 730, *burd and b.* 1357, 1455; *b. syd*, bedside, 1298. OE *bedd*.
- bede**¹, *v.* command, 652; offer, 425, *554, 962, 1052, 1178 invite, 1360, etc.; *pret.* *bed(e)*, commanded, 166, 284; offered, 307, 341, 342, 380, 542, 545, 1277, etc., *beyd* 319, *bedd* 1498; *bade* 857, K LXXVI, rhyme *ē*, L *gun bid*. OE *bēōdan*; *bede* often confused with *byd(e)*², q.v.; *bedyng*, *vbl sb.*, command, 432, 451, 481, 491, 535, etc.
- bede**², *sb.* prayer, request, 196, *341, *842 note, 1280 note, 1496; 1335 offer, 'news'. OE *gebed*.
- bedel**, *sb.* beadle, apparitor, 1483. OE *bydel*, ousted by OF *bedel*.
- be dene**, *adv.* forthwith, straightway, 115, 194, 573, 640, 786, etc., *by d.* 1231, *be deyne* 501, 1419. K LIX footnote.
- be(e)**¹, *v. infin.* be, 2, 3, 5, 11, 82, etc., *bene* 55 rhyme, *by(e)* 635 rhyme, note, 653 rhyme, 1103 L *be*, 1399 L *be*, cf. K LXXXVI i. *Pres. ind. sg.* 1 *am* 48, 140; 2 *is* 71, 73, 565, 598, 1303, etc., *bees* 296; 3 *is* 2, 3, 4, etc., *es(e)* 323, 512, 928, 1043, 1361, K XLI h, *beys* 1261, *bees* (future) 917 L *shal be*, 1336, *bese* 1503; *pl. ar(e)* 2, 3, 11, 16, 48, etc., *ys* 542, *be* 450, 1084, *ben(e)* 2, 1508; *er(e)* 453, 587, 755, 981, 1329, 1491, etc. ON *ero*, -u. *Subj. be(e)* 1, 19, 25, 26, 111, 131, *bene* 1087, etc. *Imper. sg. be* 71, 131, 360, 457; *pl. be* 116, 117, 296 (polite address to one person), *bees* 451, 1485, *bese* 1310. — *Pret. ind. sg. was* 4, 6, 9, 69, 1251, etc.; for unstressed *was* (= *wes*) 158, 324, see K XL b; *pl. wer(e)* 3, 6, 8, 13, 1485, etc., *werre* 98; *was* 37, 129, 166, 340, 1106, etc.; *war(e)* 49, 83, 119, 148, etc., *wayre* 258, *wore* 129, *woyre* 84, ON *váru*. *Subj. wer(e)* 16, 18, 32, 59, 71, 1271, etc.; *war(e)* 111, 203, 204, 355, 357:4, etc. — *Pp. ben(e)* 73, 115, 153:7:8, 186, etc., *beyn(e)* 57, 501, 767, 1244, 1469. OE *bēon*, etc.
- be(e)**², *sb.* ring, bracelet, 92, 96, 606, 613. OE *bēag*.
- bee**, *sb.* 319, 329. OE *bēo*.
- be fall**, *v.* happen, 322, 348, 900, 1351; *pret. be fell*, 43, 86, 90, 126, 129, etc. OE *bef(e)allan*.
- be fore**, *before*, *adv.* 15, 59, 66, 80, 91, 302 beforehand, etc.; *prep.* 9, 141, 158, 159:1:7; postpos. 129, 173, 221, 907, 1104, etc.; *conj.* 69 *be for*. OE *beforan*.
- be forn(e)**, *adv.* before, 54, 76, 97 first, 122, 187, etc.; *prep.* postpos. 49, 105, 110, 232, 284, etc. See *prec.*
- begyle**, *be gyle*, *be gyll*, *v.* deceive, 332, 351, 362, 370, 549, etc. *Be + gyle*, f. OF, cf. OF *guile*, *sb.*
- be gyn(e)**, *v.* begin, 1, 17, 83, 209; tr. 120, 245, 387, *begyn* 1508, etc. *Pret. began* 22, 31, 33, *be gan(e)* 27, 44, 206, etc. *Pp. be gun(e)* 35, 72, 88, 127, *begun* 236, etc.; *begynnyng*, *vbl sb.* 1, 4, 46, 801; 209 prob. pres. p., *Num.* 24:17. OE *beginnan*.
- be zond**, *prep.* beyond, 258, 433, 643, 716 *be yond*. OE *begeondan*.
- be hald**, *v.* behold, 563; *pret. beheld* 57, 100, 134 *be held*, 136, 409, etc. OE *beh(e)aldan*. 119 (*can hym*) *be held*, K LXVIII f: *pret.*; but it is rather a compound of inf. *hēld*, bow (to), submit (to), q.v., see esp. 833:2 note. Cf. *Gen.* 50:18.
- behalf**, *sb. on — behalf*, 475, 1024. OE *be + h(e)alf*.
- be hynd**, *adv.* behind, 241, 249, 367, 1072; *prep.* 314, 893 *behynd*; postpos. 339, 357, 894, etc. OE *behindan*.
- behoue**, *sb.* behoof, need, 1149, 1388, 1337 *be houe*, 75 *be hofe*. OE

- behōf.*
behoues, *v. impers.*, behoves, is necessary, be bound to, must, 1, 60, 131, 259, 1450, etc; *bus* 26, 96, 417:8:10 L *must*, 490, 526, etc. K XLVI § 6 b. *Pret. behoued* 489, 607, 841, etc., *bud* 724, 904, *boð* 32; *pers. he behoued*, L *him b.*, 1406. OE *behōfian*.
- beyre**, *sb.* beer, 553. OE *bēor*.
- beyrys**, *sb. pl.* bears, 321. OE *bera*.
- beyrer**, see *lygt beyrer*.
- be kend**, *v. pret.* entrusted, 426. See *ken(e)*.
- bek(k)e**, *sb.* brook, 553, 1426. ON *bekkr*, OE *bece*. K XLI, note 2.
- beld(e)¹**, *sb.* comfort, 43, 57, 73, 77, 134, 625, etc., *byld* 306, 420, 500; guidance 409; courage 402, 1084 note; shelter, refuge, 'roof', 62, 67, 761 (or pp.), 1019 note, 1087; *boyt and byld*, help and comfort, 500, *bote or beld* 836 note, *helpe and beld* 1440. OE *b(i)eldo*. Cf. K LXXXVII.
- beld(e)²**, *v.* comfort, 115, 242 protect, 453, 912, 936, etc., *bylde* 44; lodge, dwell, 4, 43, 761 pp. or sb., *b. and byd*, dwell and live, 616, 1517; encouragement 479, be of good courage 551; *pret. beld* 173 refl.; pp. **beldyd*, protected, 738, *beld* 892. OE *b(i)eldan*, perhaps confused with OE **byldan*, build. See prec. — *beldyng*, *vbl sb.* comfort, protection, shelter, 731, 969, 972, 1070.
- belder**, *sb.* comforter 930, dweller 1126. See prec.
- beleued**, *v. pret.* believed, 238. OE. *be + liefan*, *lēfan*. Cf. *leue*³.
- belyu(e)**, *be lyfe*, *be lyue*, *adv.* quickly, 131, 241, 272, 339, 439, etc. OE *be + lifē*.
- bell**, *v.* bellow, roar, 482; *bellyng tym*, 81. OE *bellan*.
- be lufed**, *v. pp.* beloved, *501. OE *be + lufian*.
- be men(e)**, *v.* mean, signify, 386, 427, *be meyn(e)* 787, 1405, 1521; *pret. be ment* 506. OE *be + mēnan*.
- bemys¹**, *sb. pl.* beams, rays, 9. OE *bēam*.
- bemys²**, *sb. pl.* trumpets, 1468. OE *bȳme*, *bēme*.
- bend¹**, *sb.* bond, *107. OE *bend*.
- bend²**, *v.* bend, 1142, 1229 *b. ne bow*; pp. *bend* 912, 1422, *bent* 1307, 1482. OE *bendan*.
- beneson**, *-owne*, *benysown*, *sb.* blessing, 69, 1292, 1347. OF *beneis(s)on*.
- benett**, *adj.* blessed, holy, *oyle b.* 490, cf. *holy oyle* 495. OF *beneit*.
- benke**, *sb.* bench, 1388. OE *benc*, *k* from Scand. as in OSw *bænker*, ON *bekkr*, Prim. Germ. **banki-*. Cf. E. Kolb, *Engl. Studies* 50, 1969, p. 131.
- benly**, *adv.* see *bayn(e)*, *adj.*
- bent**, *sb.* field, 1528. OE *beonet*.
- berde**, *sb.* beard, 165, 670. OE *beard*.
- bere¹**, *sb.* beer, 925, 1127, 1183, 1531. OE *bǣr*, *bēr*.
- bere²**, *berre*, *sb.* noise, outcry, 51, 509. OE *gebære*, *gebēre*.
- ber(e)³**, *beyr(e)*, *v.* bear, carry, 44, 59, 97, 215, 245, 524, etc. *Pret. bayr(e)*, *bar(e)*, 20, 21, 30, 62, 81, 83, 85, etc. *Pp. born(e)* 54, 76, 83, 97, 110, 1300 *vn born*, etc. *Pres. p. berand* 82 pregnant, 230. *Refl.* *behave* 450, 730, *betake oneself* 582; *b. down*, oppress, 768; *b. hym on hand*, lay to his charge, 952; *b. thugh*, pierce, 606; *b. wrang*, bear false witness, 817; *be up born*, be victorious, 595; *beyryng*, *vbl sb.* bearing, behaviour, 396. OE *beran*.
- bere⁴**, *v.* bury, 609, 688, 984, 1118, 1367:2:4, etc., *bery* 1273, 1293, etc., *byre* 886, *beyre* 625, 740; *bereyng*, *vbl sb.* 953, 1118, 1152, 1280:2:12. OE *byrgan*.
- beryall**, *sb.* burial, 760. OE *byrgels*.
- berme**, *sb.* bosom, lap, 92. OE *bearm*. K XLI e.
- bern**, *sb.* man, 642. OE *beorn*.
- besand**, *sb.* Byzantine coin, 794, 825, 869, 1049, 1147, 1035 *besantes pl.* OF *besa(u)nt*.
- besege(d)**, *v. pret.* besieged, 906, 1009. OF *asegier*, ME *be* substituted. Cf. *sege*.
- beseke**, *v.* beseech, 296, 792, 808,

- 1213, 1408 *be seke*; pp. *be sogh*, 808. OE *be + sēcan*.
- beseues**, *sb.* business, diligent work, 324. OE *bysignes*. Cf. next.
- besy**, *v.* busy, 805 refl. OE *bysigian*.
- be syd(e)**, *adv.* close by, near, 114, 173, 270, 377, 561, etc.; *prep.* 36, 61 postpos., 424, 1082, *by s.* 47, 56. OE *be sidan*.
- best(e)**, *sb.* beast, animal, 11:1:6:8, 20, 367:3:9, etc.; *man and b.* 159, 484:3, *b. and man* 218, 231, 236, *men and bestes* 146. OF *beste*.
- beswyked**, *v. pp.* deceived, frustrated, 358. OE *beswīcan*.
- bete**¹, *v.* mend, relieve, 344, 929, 1024, 1347, 1319 *bette*, etc.; *pp.* *bett*,³ kindled 1490 note, relieved 1503 note. OE *bētan*.
- bete**², *bett(e)*, *v.* beat, 209, 532, 656, 854:7, *1492, etc.; *pret.* *bett* 39, 148, 205, 441, 854:5, etc.; *pp.* *bet(t)*, *bette*, 401, 584, 736, 1498, etc. OE *bēatan*.
- be tyd(e)**, *v.* betide, happen, 101, 316, 341, 493, 899:8, etc.; *pret. pp.* *be tyd(e)*, 93, 134, 314, 741:11, 1131, etc. OE *be + tidan*.
- be toyzt**, *v. pret.* bethought, refl., 564, 674. OE *bepencan*.
- be tray**, *betray*, *v.* deceive, 74, 238, 309, 363, 462, etc. OE *be + OF traîr*.
- bettur**, *best*, see *gud(e)*, *well*².
- be twene**, *betwene*, *adv.* between, 224, 255, 503, 535; *prep.* in postpos. 55, 281, 314, 325, 361, etc. OE *betwēonum*.
- be twyx**, *prep.* betwixt, between, 65, 130, 537, 556, 614, etc. OE *betweox*.
- bewsir**, *sb.* fair sir (in address), 1051. OF *beau sire*.
- bewty**, *sb.* beauty, 128, pl. *bewtes(e)* 1052, 1455. OF *bealte*, *beaute*.
- by**¹, *v.* buy, pay for, smart for, 74, 105, 509, 950; 870, 1169 see *byg v.*; *pret.*, *pp.* *boyzt* 411, 473, 671, 794, 952, etc. OE *bycgan*.
- by**², *be*, *prep.* by, 8, 9:4:8:11, 41, 67, 122, (postpos.) 892, etc.; on 10; with 43; *by nere*, roughly, nearly, 23, *be fare*, by far, 1231; according to 27; in 67; of time: *be pis*, *by pat*, by that time, 331, 622; *be day*, by day, 220, *be fortym*, in the fore-time, 230; for, during, 149, 200, 688, 704, 1164 note, etc.; — *adv.* *by*, near by, 717, *leued by*, was left over, 1029, *by and by*, one by one, 180; — *conj.* *by*, *be*, by the time that, when, 82, 176, 394, 467, 710, 1405, etc., *sonē by*, as soon as, 881. OE *bī*, *bi*, *be*.
- by**³, coupled with *byg*, q.v.
- by(e)**⁴, *v.* see *be(e)*¹.
- bybyll**, *sb.* Bible, ? Old Testament, 2, 3, 387, 541, 770, 1383; *þe b. boke*, 778, 826. OF *bible*.
- byd(e)**¹, *v.* Intr. remain, stay, wait, 6, 13, 18, 39, 92, 111 *b. styll*, 366:1, 620 *b. and bee*, etc. Tr. await, endure, suffer, *145, 402, 421, 677 enjoy, 1371, 1503 *byd* (L *abide*) *his bone*, endure his lot, note, cf. 1371; *pret.* *bod(e)*, lived, 62, 704; *bad*, expected, wished, 127 L *de-syred*, cf. 832:12. OE *bīdan*.
- byd(e)**², *v.* pray, ask, command, 93, 139, 192, *249:2 L *byd*: 356, 366:2, 970, 1280 note, 1496, etc.; offer 249:2 L *bede*; *pret.* *bad(e)* 5, 107, 279, 579, 1280, 701:3 invited, etc.; *pp.* *byd(d)yn* 36, 1267, *bedyn* 684; *bed*, invited, 1398 (L *biddyn*). OE *biddan*; *byd(e)* often confused with *bede*¹, q.v. — *byd(d) yng*, *vbl sb.* command, 12, 124, 257, 260, pl. -es 908, etc.
- byg**, *v.* build, found, 870 *b. and by*, 1169 *by and b.*; *pret.* *byged* 904. *bygyng*, *vbl sb.*, building, 794. ON *byggva*, -*ja*; *by*, prob. synon. with *byg*, cf. OE *būan*, ON *búa*, dwell, inhabit, Sw *bygga och bo*.
- bygest**, *adj.* superl. greatest, 669. Orig. uncertain.
- byll**, *sb.* letter, 678, 1103, 1291 note of hand. AN *bille* or Anglo-Lat. *billa*.
- bynd**, *v.* bind, 146, 152, 209, 249, 339, 357, etc.; *pret.* *band* 340, 355, 670; *pp.* *bon* 201, *bun* 269, 441, 584, 736, *boun* 853, 1203, *bown*

- 34, 334, 355, etc.; *bonden* 338. K XLVII c, CXXXII §42. OE *bindan*.
- by neth**, *be neth*, adv. beneath, 7, 226, 368. OE *beneþan*.
- byrd**, *sb.* maiden, 781. OE *brȳd*, bride. For metathesis cf. *byrth* and 738:10 note, 1202:10 note, 1448:11 note; see OED *bride* sb.¹ 3 and *bird* sb. 1 d, *burd*. — MED, *birde*, n. (1), refers to ME *birthe*, birth, lineage.
- byrdyn**, *sb.* burden, 365. OE *byrþen*.
- byrttynd**, *v. pret.* cut in pieces, 273, *bretynd* 1010. OE *brytnian*. For metathesis cf. next.
- byrth**, *sb.* birth, 66, 123; *bryth* 1202 note, 1294. ON *byrð*.
- byschop(e)**, *sb.* bishop, 135, 168, 188, 191, 193, 558 gen. without -s, etc. OE *biscop*.
- byte**, *sb.* bite, *145. OE *bite*.
- bytt¹**, *sb.* bit, morsel, 17, 1028. OE *bita*.
- bytt²**, *v.* bite, 17; *pret.* *batte* 146, *bott* 199. OE *bitan*.
- byttur**, *adj.* bitter, wicked, baleful, severe, 50, 343, 366, 703 foul, 968 terrible, 1286, etc. OE *biter*.
- bytturly**, *adv.* 146, 336, 367 cruelly, 1240 -*erly*. See prec.
- bytturlese**, *sb.* bitterness, 156. OE *biternes*.
- blayn(e)**, *sb.* blain, pustule, *148, 1194, 1195. OE *blegen*.
- blake**, *adj.* black, 81, 934, 1047 *b. and blo*. OE *blæc*. Cf. OE *blāc*, pale, wan, perhaps in 934, 1047.
- blame**, *sb.* blame, fault, 13, 97, 306, 371, 584, 745 damage, etc. OF *blâme*. — *v.* 138, 463, 506, 597, 650, 720, etc. OF *blāmer*.
- blast**, *sb.* 1125 *wyndes b.* OE *blæst*.
- blaw**, *v.* blow, 740, utter boastfully 1218; *pret.* *blew* 148:1: 2, 1156. OE *blōwan*.
- bled(e)**, *v.* bleed, 967, 1509; *pp.* *bled* 1472. OE *blēdan*.
- bled(d)er**, *sb.* blister, pustule, 1194, 1195. OE *blēdre*, *blēdre*.
- blend**, *v. pp.* mixed, mingled, 156 L *menged*, 451, 495, 762. Prob. f. pres. stem *blend-* of ON *blanda*, cf. OE *blandan*. See OED *blend* v².
- bles(s)e**, *v.* bless, 72, 206, *blyse* 1197; *pret.* *blessyd* 10, *blyst* 209; *pp.* *blessyd* 70, -*ed* 426, 539, 1145, etc., *blest* 24, 30, 73, etc., *blyst* 557. OE *blēdsian*, *blētsian*. Associated with *blys(e)*, *sb.* — *blessyng*, *vbl. sb.* 69, 70, 75, 377, 1484 *blyssung*, etc.
- blette**, *v.* bleat, 1310. OE *blētan*, *blētan*.
- blyn(e)**, *v.* cease, stop, tarry, stay, 17, 39, 49, 70, 114, etc. OE *blinnan*.
- blynd**, *adj.* blind, 50, 68, 71, 74, 357, etc. OE *blind*.
- blys(e)**, *sb.* bliss, joy (of heaven), 4, 6, 114, 128, 171, etc. OE *blīps*, *bliss*.
- blyth(e)**, *adj.* glad, cheerful, 128, 330, 688, 1020 *b. and glad*, 1338, etc. OE *blīþe*.
- blo**, *adj.* blackish blue, livid, 1047 *blake and blo*, 1531. ON *blār*.
- blud(e)**, *sb.* blood, 103, 122, 144, 371, 582, etc.; *blod(e)* 221, 406, 600, 663, 769, etc. OE *blōd*.
- bod**, *v.* 32 see *behoves*.
- bod(e)**, *sb.* command, 445, 951, 209 *boyde*; L *bid(d)ing*. OE *bod*.
- body**, *sb.* 66, 83, 85, 93, 307, etc.; pl. *bodes* 178, 242 bodies of armed men, 608, etc. OE *bodig*.
- bodword**, *sb.* message, 284, 305, 330, 421, 997, etc. OE *bod + word*.
- boy(e)**, *sb.* boy, 111, 369:1:11, 509, 720, *888 knave, rogue, etc. Orig. uncertain.
- boyle**, *v.* boil, 1057 *b. vp.* 1492, 1496; *boylyng*, *vbl. sb.* 1504. OF *boillir*.
- boyst**, *sb.* box 490 L *box*, 1305 L *boyste*. OF *boiste*.
- bo(y)te**, *boyt*, *sb.* boot, use, help, relief, 500, 695, 737, 836, 920, etc., *bott* 636, *butt* 698. OE *bōt*.
- boke**, *sb.* book, 1, 3, 4, 168, 610:7:11, *buke* 2, 120, etc.; the Bible 128, 402, 637, 777 without art., 993 note, cf. *hybyll* 778, 826; letter 678, 1345; pl. *bokes* 822, 1243. OE *bōc*.
- bold**, *adj.* bold, brave, 150, 265, 363, 413; strong, fine 57; straight-forward 96; confident 45, 117; presumptuous 166, 171, 1051 *bald*,

- 1270, etc. OE *b(e)ald*.
- boldly**, *adv.* boldly, bravely, 237, 288, 479, 481; merrily, L *meryly*, 467, ruthlessly 596, etc. Prec. + OE *-lice*.
- boldnes(s)**, *sb.* courage 443, feat 649, shamelessness, presumptuousness 17, 236, 411, 840, 846, etc. See *bold* + OE *-nes(s)*:
- bolnd**, *v. pret.* swelled 1195, pres. p. *bolnand* 1531. ON *bolgna*.
- bon**, **b(o)un**, **bown**, *pp.* see *bynd*.
- bondeyg**, *sb.* bondage, 334, 416, *bondag* 1272. AN *bondage*, A.-Lat. *bondagium*. Cf. next.
- bond men**, *sb. pl.* bondsmen, 964. OE *bonda*, *bunda*, f. ON, assoc. with ME *bond*, + *man*.
- bondowm**, *sb.* power, rule, 345, *627 L *gouvernaunce*, *boundom* 218, *bowndom* 1522; *bondon*, read *bondo[m]*, bondage (= L), 143. OE suff. *-dōm*, cf. prec. and *bondehede*, serfdom, CM 5405.
- bone**¹, *sb.* bone, 319, 329, 331, 342, 405, *bonne* 1363, *bown(e)* 329, 344, *bane* 1118, 1206, *bayn* 318, etc.; *b. and lyre*, bone and flesh, 57, etc., see *lyre*. OE *bān*.
- bone**², *sb.* prayer, request, boon, favour, 380, 806, 1402, *bowne* 784, 1065, 1165 *-ou-*, *boyn(e)* 1230, 1396, 1406, 1408; fate 131, 183, 1503 note, 1507, etc. ON *bōn*.
- bonite**, *sb.* bounty, goodness, 811, *bounte* *911. OF *bontet*.
- bord(e)**, *sb.* board, table, 730, 1334, 1375:14, *burd* 1357, 1398, 1408, 1455, etc.; cf. *bed(e)*, *sb.* OE *bord*.
- borow**¹, *v.* borrow, 150, 1017, 1055, 1056, 1291. OE *borgian*.
- borow**², *sb.* borough, town, 180, 596, 1169. OE *burg*, *burh*.
- bost**, *sb.* boast, 546, 646 *brag and b.*, 1218. AN *bost*. - *bostyng*, vbl sb. 1228, inf. *boste*.
- bot(t)**, *but*, *adv.* only, 32, 91, 304, 541, 1028:8, etc.; *prep.* except, 13, 23, 27, 34, 68 (?conj.), 78, etc., with obl. case 52, with nomin. 25, 638, 784:8, 1245; *bot at*, *bot (for) þat*, except that, apart from the fact that, 166, 315, 411; *b. yf*, see below (= unless); *conj. advs.* but, 6, 10, 15, 20, 21, etc.; 450 MS. *both*; *cond.* unless, 686, 693:10:12, 695, 707, 784:4, etc.; *b. yf*, 78, 111, 116, 131, 161, etc. OE *būtan*.
- both**, *pron.* 15, 17:2:10, 20, 30, 92, *bath(e)* 105, 349, 1011, etc.: *conj. corr. b.* - *and*, 10, 14, 22, 40, 57, etc.; *bot* - *and* 1173 cf. K CLXIV:15, *boyth* - *and* 813, 863, *and* - *both* 228, *and* - *and* - *bathe* 916. ON *báðir*.
- bourd**, *sb.* jest, 319, 352, 633 L *maters*, 1180. OF *bourde*. - *bowrdyng*, vbl sb. 323, inf. *bowrde*.
- bow**¹, *sb.* bough, 1490. OE *bōg*, *bōh*.
- bow**², *sb.* bow (weapon), 762, 1142:5:10, 1422 note. OE *boga*.
- bow**³, *v.* bend, bow, submit, 369, 792, 857, 881, 1164, etc.; *pres. p.* *-and*, *1055 suitable; 1386, 1511 obedient. OE *būgan*.
- bowels**, *sb. pl.* 406, 1117, 1528. OF *buēl*, *boel*.
- bown(e)**, *adj.* ready, prepared, 93, 100, 115, 130 at once, 277, *redy boun* 878, 885, 975, *bon* 366, *bowinne* 613, etc. ON *büinn*; cf. Sw *redobogen*.
- bowr(e)**, *sb.* dwelling, inner or lady's apartment, 104, 134 *boure*, 518, 921, 1126 note, etc. OE *būr*.
- bowsom**, *adj.* obedient, humble, 55, 56, 196, 779, *vn b.*, disobedient, 1192, etc.; *buxom*, ready, 912, 968, 991. OE **būhsum*, cf. *bow*³.
- bowsomly**, *adv.* 1164, 1371, 1403, 1425. Prec. + OE *-lice*.
- brag**, *sb.* 646 *b. and bost*. Orig. unknown.
- bra(y)d**¹, *adj.* broad, wide, 216, 1068 outspoken, 503 *of brad*, abroad, widely, 1103, *brode* 691. OE *brād*.
- brayd**², *sb.* rush, onset 968, anger 1311; time 74; trick, deception, evil 304, 703, *888, 1493, 1498 cf. 1500:8, etc. OE *brægd*. - *v. pret.* rushed, ran 565, 1171; *-e*, tore 357, drew 843; *pp.* supported 368. OE *brędan*.
- brayn**, *sb.* brain, 148, 404, 1463. OE *brægen*.

- brake**, *sb.* lever, winch, 1422 note. OF *brac*.
- branche**, *sb.* branch of tree, 28, *branches*, pl. families, races 374. OF *branche*.
- brand**, *sb.* brand, 337 *fyre brandes*, 1492; sword, 39, 603, 1463 note, 1483. OE *brand*.
- bras(s)e**, *sb.* brass, copper, 199, 291, 505, 1206, 1490. OE *bræs*.
- brast**¹, *v. pret.* braced, packed, 1140 note; *pp.* bound, 303, 343, 359 *brayst*, 800. OF *bracier*.
- brast**², burst, see *brēst*.
- bred(e)**¹, *sb.* bread, 40, 198, 284, 390, 395, 918 *breyd*, etc. OE *brēad*.
- bred(e)**², *sb.* breadth, width, 42, 176, 258, 430 *breyd*, 543, 647, etc. OE *brædu*.
- bred(e)**³, *v. tr., intr.* breed, come into existence, be conceived, 10, 12 *furth b.*, 832; *pret.* *bred* 93, 1371 *furth b. L: was b.*, 1528; *pp.* *bred* 372, 672, 1332 *born and b.*, 1336, 1484; *breðyng*, vbl *sb.* 753. OE *brēdan*.
- bredles**, *adj.* breadless, 921. See *bred(e)*¹ + OE *lēas*.
- brefe**, *sb.* letter, 1305; *adj.* brief, short, 1377. OF *bref*.
- breke**, *v.* break, 12, 130, 166, 269, 341, etc.; *pret.* *brake* 165, 236, 319:5 *b. owt*, 319:11, 405, 464, etc.; *pp.* *broken*, -*yn* 299, 349, 913 *b. doun*, 1217 note. OE *brecan*.
- breme**, *adj.* fierce, rough, 333, 396, 1231, 1423, *brym* 898, 1185. OE *brēme*, famous.
- bremly**, *adv.* 657. Prec. + OE *-lice*.
- bres(s)ed**, *v. pret.* bruised, injured, 1188, 1527; *pp.* 780, 1183, 1217 *b. and brokyn*, 1528; L sometimes *birsed*. OE *brýsan*. Also OF *bruisier*, *brisier*.
- brēst**, *v.* burst, break, be broken, 369; *pret.* *brast* 148, 404, 880, 1081 *b. owt*, 1117, 1158, etc., *breyst*, sallied, 657, *brēst* 1463. (For *brast* 1140 see *brast*¹.) OE *berstan*. Perhaps influence f. ON *bresta*.
- bretynd**, see *byrttynd*.
- breth**, *sb.* breath, 586. OE *bræþ*.
- brew**, *v.* brew (fig.) 340, 589, 722, 898, 1311, 1471. OE *brēowan*.
- bryd**, *sb.* young bird, pl. **brydes* for MS *byrdes*, rhyme *lyddes*, 1287 note. OE *brid*, Nth *bird*.
- brydall**, *sb.* bridal, wedding-feast, 318. OE *brýd-ealu*.
- brydyll**, *sb.* bridle, 1403, 1404. OE *bridel*.
- bryg**, *sb.* bridge, 746. OE *brycg*, ON *bryggja*.
- bryght**, *bryzt*, *adj., adv.* bright(ly), 5, 60, 130, 286, 305, etc., *brygh* 84, 505; *sb.* *bryght*, brightness, 9. OE *be(o)rht*, Nth *breht*, *adv. -e*.
- bryng**, *v.* bring, *furth b.* 8, 65; 104, 110, 112, etc.; *b. down*, kill, destroy, 714, 1416; *bryn* 132, K CLXII; *pret.* *broyzt* 28, 29 *b. furth*, 39, 124, etc., *broght* 129, *brogh* 1472; *pp.* *bro(y)zt*, 19 *b. furth*, 72, 73, 93, 143, etc., *broght* 92, 148 L, *brogh* 73. OE *bringan*.
- bryn(ne)**, *v. intr., tr.* burn, 477, 543, 558, 975, 1489 *b. vp*, etc.; *byrn(e)* 278, 281 rhyme *syn*, 337, 434, 904, etc.; *pret.* *brynt(t)* 132, 291, 410, 543, 903, 1125 *b. vp*, etc.; *brent(t)* 165, 189 *b. vp*, 199, 236, 240, 273, etc., *breynt* 401; *pp.* *bren(n)t* 58, 298, 337, 559, 691, 999:7, etc.; *pres. p.* *brynnand* 60; *byrnand* 137, 592, 1327, 1490, 1492. OE *biernan*, *beornan*, *intr., bærnan*, tr.; influence from ON *brinna*, *intr., brenna*, tr.
- brokyd**, *adj.* ringstraked, 81, *Gen.* 30:39. F. Scand. cf. OSw *bröketer*, variegated, Dan *broget*.
- broth**, *sb.* 71. OE *brōþ*.
- broþer**, *broþyr*, -*ur*, *sb.* brother, 22, 67, 70:3:11, 88:3:6, 97, 171, etc.; *s-less* gen. 85:5, 115, 127, 1187; *b. sune*, *b. son*, brother's son, nephew, 35, 62, *b. doughtur*, brother's daughter, niece, 1384 note; *pl.* *brēþer* 517, 617, 703:1:10 (gen.), etc.; *breyþer* 493, 506:2:9, 604, etc.; *breþyr* 30:7:11, 100:2:7, 102:3:6, etc. OE *brōþor*; ME pl. f. OE *bræþre*, Rushworth¹, or f. *brōþru* influenced by ON *bræðr*.

brown, *adj.* dark, 941. OE *brūn*.
bud, *bus*, see *behoues*.
bugyl, *sb.* bugle, 740. OF *bugle*.
bull, *sb.* 321. OE *bula*; cf. ON *boli*.
bunsched, *v. pret.* struck, beat, 367.
 Orig. unknown.
burd, see *bord(e)*.
burgeys, *sb.* burgess, 786. OF *burgeis*.
burgeon, *sb.* bud, 832. OF *bor-*,
burjon.
burgh, *sb.* borough, town, 254, 372,
 375, 477, 558, 717, etc. OE *burg*,
burh.
burn, *sb.* stream, 582. OE *burna*,
burne.
burnyscht, *v. pp.* polished, 39, 1374.
 OF *burnir*.
buschement, *sb.* ambush, 239, 655,
 1087. OF *embuschement*.
buske¹, *sb.* bush, 137:9:11, 138. Cf.
 (O)Sw *buske*. See Björkman,
Scand. Loan-words, p. 137.
buske², *v.* prepare oneself, intend,
 158, 347 refl., 580, 591 refl. L
purpost, 1196; set out, go, 649 L
passe furth, 989 L *went*, 1338. ON
būask.
butler, *sb.* 105:2:7:9, 107:1:6. AN
butuiller, OF *bouteillier*.
buxum, see *bowsom*.

C

cabull, *sb.* cable, 'bonds', 1215. ONF
 **cable*, OF *chable*.
cache, *v.* chase 685, *kaches*, urges on,
 1529; *pret.* -*yd*, -*ed*, caught, *c.*
myrth, were filled with mirth, 616;
 was caught 738, cf. OED *catch v.*
 18. ONF *cachier*.
ca(y)re, *ka(y)re*, *v.* go, travel, 127,
 304, 389, 576, 1467 L *goo*, note,
 etc.; *pret.* -*yd*, -*ed*, 82, 428 L *went*,
 601 L *goo*, 721 *c. furth*, L *went f.*,
 754 *c. abowt*, 886 L *passed*, etc.;
pp. cared, driven, 55, cf. 54:11. ON
keyra, tr., intr., drive, ride.
cayve, *sb.* cave, cellar, 1088. OF *cave*.
cake, *sb.* 922, 944. Prob. ON *kaka*.
cald¹, *sb.* see *cold*.
cald², *v.* grow cold, 117. OE
c(e)aldian. — *pret.* *cald*, 540, re-

freshed, or prob. f. inf. *call*:
 'treated'.
caldron, *sb.* cauldron, 869. ONF
caudron.
cale, *sb.* cole, Brassica, 682. Prob. ON
kāl. K L b.
calf(e), *sb.* calf, 164:1:12, 165, 476,
 *812, 874, 1270, etc. OE *cælf*, WS
 -*ea*.
call, *v.* call, invoke, 105, 154, 155,
 397, 662, 1088 mention (note),
 etc.; *pret.*, *pp.* -*yd* 18, 31, *cald* 50,
 195 (not adj. 'cold', K LIV, cf.
Num. 20:13), 733, 1333, *called pp.*
 263; for *callyd* 41, *cald* 138, 584,
 cf. 1479:12 note; *cald* 540 see
*cald*². OE *ceallian*, ON *kalla*.
came, *combe*, *sb.* honeycomb, 319,
 322, 467, 470. OE *camb*, *comb*.
camel, *sb.* 1177, 1186. OE *camel*, Lat.
camēlus.
can(e)¹, *v. pret.-pres.* can, know, 12,
 46, 110, 169, 236, 300 *con*, 540,
 891, etc.; *infin.* *can*, L *kun* 222,
kun, L *konne* 1333; *pret.* *cowd(e)*
 20, 24, 106, 109, 118, etc.; *couth*,
cowth 275, 394:4:6, 682, 1295;
cough 733 note; *pres. p., adj.*
cunnand, *connand*, learned, clever,
 129, 143, 225, 244, 412, etc.,
connyng 1269, K CLXV; *adv.*
cunnandly 169. OE *can*, *con*.
can(e)², *v. periph. aux.* did, 18, 21,
 54, 119, 134, 207 L *gun*, 1302 L
did, etc.; *con* 7, 275 L *gun*, 394 L
gun, 733 L *gun*, 954 L *gun*, etc.
 Variant of *gan*, *pret.* of OE *ginnan*,
 begin, assoc. with *prec.*
cananyst, *v. pp.* canonized, 1521. Med.
 Lat. *canonizare*.
cantica canticorum, 822.
care, *sb.* sorrow, distress, 17, 49:1:8,
 65, 237, 614, *kare* 125, 294, 868,
cayre 361, 607, *kayr* 283, etc. OE
cearu, *caru*.
careayge, *sb.* carriage, 1356. ONF
cariage.
car(e)full, *adj.* sorrowful, sad, 208,
 350, 391, 437, 1013, etc. OE
carful, cf. *care*, *sb.*
caril, *sb.* churl, 1067. ON *karl*.
carpe, *v.* speak, 115, 309, 704, 1386,

- 1387 L *speke*, 1409 L *speke*, etc. ON *karpa*, brag. — *carpyng*, vbl sb. 386 L *sayng*, 893, 1232, 1240 L *spech*.
- carry**, v. transport, 1369. ONF *carier*.
- case**¹, sb. case, occurrence, thing, 130, 131, 141 L *wyse*, 304, 324 'riddle' (Samson's), 329 id., 408, 600 plight, etc. OF *cas* f. Lat. *cāsus*.
- case**², sb. box, 'ark', 123, 124, see *Ex*. 2:3 ff. ONF *casse* f. Lat. *capsa*.
- cast**¹, *kast*, *kest*, v. inf. cast, throw, 140, 247, 257 *lottes c.*, 337; found, mould, 199, 1515, etc.; *pret.*, *pp.* = *inf.* threw 165, etc.; cast about, planned, 31, 347, 348, 363, 678, 1416, etc.; refl. considered, decided, 437, 888; 630 united, 649 shunned, 765 appointed, c. *per cowrse*, directed etc., 176, 319, 258 staked out, k. *luf*, gave love, 67, c. (*vp*) a *cry(yng)*, uttered a cry, 355, 444, 524, 1464, c. *out wordes*, uttered etc. 1116, c. *down*, destroyed, 657, 1139, c. *owt*, threw overboard, 1156. K XXXVII, XLII. ON *kasta*.
- cast**², sb. trick, treacherous plan, 711. From prec.
- castel(l)**, sb. castle, 476, 958, 1373. ONF *castel*.
- catell**, *k-*, sb. cattle, 36, 67, 82, 89, 99, etc. ONF *catel*.
- cause**, *cawse*, sb. cause, 192, 316, 573, 815, 883, 891, etc. OF *cause*. — *be (by) c. of, prep.* because of, 20, 196, 455, 630, 743, etc. — *be (by) c. [that], conj.* because, 43, 97, 217, 225, 684:1:4, etc.
- cautel**, *kavtel*, sb. cunning, crafty device, 336, 521, 1229, 1235, 1416. F *cautèle*.
- certain(y)n**, *adj.*, *adv.* certain(ly), often colourless for rhyme, 9, 56, 111, 112, 142, 150, 1486 *sertayn*, etc.; *in c.*, certainly, 13, 317, 360 L *for c.*, 541, etc., cf. F *à certain; for c.*, certainly, 28, 508, 531, 586, etc., cf. F *pour certain*. OF *certain*.
- certainly**, *s-*, *adv.* certainly, 941, 1240, 1308. Prec. + OE *-lice*.
- certes**, see *sertes*.
- chalenged**, v. *pret.* reproved, 626. OF *chalerger*.
- chamber**, *-re*, sb. 133:2:9, 279, 1088, 1461, 1468, etc. OF *chambre*.
- chamberer**, sb. chamberlain, 1469 note. OF *chamberier*.
- chare**, sb. chariot, cart, 152, 254, 408, 409, 410, etc. OF *char*.
- charest**, v. *pp.* cherished, entertained, 874, L *cherist*. OF *cheriss-*, inf. *cherir*.
- charge**, sb. task, 258, load, weight, 887. OF *charge*. — v. load, 57, *1050, 1088 note, 1356; command, enjoin, 235, 735, 951, 1002, 1483. OF *charger*.
- charyotte**, *-eotte*, sb. chariot, carriage, 252, 455, 865, 1074, 1088, etc. OF *chariot*; cf. *chare*.
- charite**, *-ete*, sb. charity, *luf and c.* 909, 1192, 1268, 1413. OF *charité*.
- char(r)e**, sb. piece of work, business, job, action, 98, 258, 360 policy, 581, 626, etc.; for 412 cf. L. OE *cerr*, WS *cierr*.
- chasyng spere**, sb. hunting-spear, 582. Vbl sb. of inf. *chase*, OF *chacier*, + *spere*, q.v.
- chast**, *adj.* chaste, 1, 1329. OF *chaste*.
- chasty(s)**, v. chastise, 396, 1430. OF *chastier*, *-s* prob. after vbs in *-iser* or *-iss-*.
- chauyn**, v. *pp.* shaven, 670, see *schaue*.
- chance**, *-se*, sb. chance, happening, 267, 432, 443 feat, 461, 927, etc. OF *chance*.
- cha(u)nge**, v. change, 518, 611, 693 cf. 1164:3 note, 790, 1406, etc., *pp.* *schonged* *120. OF *changer*.
- chawfyd**, v. *pp.* chafed, angered, 1519 note. OF *chaufier*.
- chefe**¹, *cheue*, sb., *adj.* chief, foremost, 5 *schefe*, 63, 301, 385, 605 note, 617, 712, 1087 note, etc., *most c.*, 648, 649. OF *chef*.
- chefe**², v. end, 593. OF *chever*.
- cheftan**, sb. chieftain, leader, 161, 435, 1419. OF *chevetaine*.
- cheke**¹, sb. cheek, jaw-bone, 20, 327, 342 c. *bone*. OE *cē(a)ce*.
- cheke**², sb. slaughter, 289. OF *eschec*.
- cher(e)**, sb. (expression of) face, coun-

- tenance, mood, 295, 328, 611, 1077, etc.; *with gud c.*, joyfully, 40, 492, *with myre c.*, merrily, 397, 1359, *with sympyll c.*, sadly, 51, 113, 526, 533, 538, 801, 1448; *make yll c.*, grieve, 21, 373, 469, 517, 693; joy, 79; *make mery c.*, make merry, rejoice, 601, 925, 1333; *mery (mere) c.*, cordial reception 874, merry entertainment 1071; food, 351; comfort, 677. OF *ch(i)ere*.
- chese**, *v.* choose, 13, 267 *chesse*, 434, 436, 773, etc.; *pret. chese* 124, 214, 435, 489, 782, etc., *chase* 196 L *chesed*, *chose* 616, *chesed furth*, picked out, 581; *pp. chosyn* 168, 360, 415, 616, *schosyn* 409. OE *cēosan*.
- cheualry**, *chew-*, *chyv-*, *sb.* chivalry, knights, knighthood, 301, 443 *proffess*, 455, 605, 617, 711, etc. OF *chevalerie*.
- chyd(e)**, *v.* complain, quarrel, 153, 366, 819, 1210; *pret. chyd* 134. OE *cīdan*.
- chyld**, *sb.* child, young man, descendant, 20, 41, 44, 53, 134, etc.; gen. *chyld* 688, L *childes*, cf. 1265:3, *chyldes* 126; pl. *-er*, 24, 47, 49, 50, 84 *chylder of israel*, etc., *schylder of i.* 142, *chyldder* 292; (in plur. sense) *wyf and chyld* 187, cf. *wyf and chylder* 162. OE *cild*, pl. *cildru*.
- chyn**, *sb.* chin, 327. OE *cin(n)*.
- chyrch(e)**, *sb.* church, 662, *holy c.* 387, 1174:11, 1481, 1521. OE *circe* f. Gr. — *holy kyrke* 1174, L *chirch*. ON *kirkja*.
- chose**, *sb.* choice, 415, 677, 724, 774, 1248, etc. OF *chois*, cf. OED *choose*, *sb.*
- cypresse**, *sb.* cypress, 823. OF *ciprès*.
- circumcisyd**, *v. pp.* circumcised 45, *-sysed* 46, *-scised* 1524. OF *circunciser*.
- cyte**, *cyty*, *cety(e)*, *cete*, *sb.* city, 36, 37, 51, 52, 123, 279, 405, etc.; at *þe Cyte syde*, close by the city, 1456; coupled with *town(e)*, q.v. OF *cité*.
- cyted**, *v. pret.* summoned, 875, L *somond*. OF *citer*.
- cytener**, *sb.* citizen, 548. OF *citien + -er*.
- cyteseyn**, *sb.* citizen, *383. AN *citesein*, cf. prec.
- clay**, *sb.* 1248. OE *clæg*.
- clamerand**, *v. pres. p.* clambering, 463. Prob. rel. to *climb*.
- clarefyde**, *v. pp.* made clear 1269, L *specifide*. OF *clarifier*.
- clarion**, *sb.* 787, 1089. OF *claron*.
- clad**, *v. pret., pp.* clothed, clad, 71, 91 refl.; 47, 1162, 1163, 1186, 1363, etc.; *vn clad(e)* 464, 1455, *uncled* 677. OE *clāðian*, *clæðan*, ON *klæða*. Cf. K XLI and *cloghes*.
- cle(y)ne**, *adj.* clean, fine, entire, whole, (often vaguely for allit. and rhyme) 168, 427, 547, 557, 933 distinguished, 1326, 1359, etc.; *adv.* entirely, quite, 55, 255, 327, 361, 385, 1500, properly or pure (adj.) 281, splendidly 1374, etc. OE *clæne*.
- clenely**, *adv.* entirely, *408. Prec. + OE *-lice*.
- clense**, *v.* clean, 1262, 1437. OE *clænsian*.
- clepe**, see *clype*².
- clere**, *adj.* clear, bright, fine, pure, (often vaguely, cf. *cle(y)ne*) 7, 12 good, 32, 63, 124, 156, 158 neat and clean, 840, 860, 1479, etc.; *adv.* clearly, L *clerely*, 259, etc. OF *cler*.
- clergy**, *sb.* clergy, learning, scholarship, 106, 427, 1479, *clargy* 233, etc. OF *clergie*.
- clerk(e)**, *sb.* clerk, cleric, scholar, 6, 12, 46, 66, 122, 374, *clarke* 1315 etc. OE *cler(i)c* f. Lat.; OF *clerc*.
- clerly**, *adv.* clearly, 14. See *clere*, *adj.*
- clype**¹, *v.* embrace, 419 *c. and kyse*, L *halse a. k.* OE *c'yppan*.
- clype**², *v.* clip, shear, 90, 284 *clepe*, 569, 700. ON *klippa*. — *schepe clyppung*, vbl *sb.* 93.
- cloghes**, *-ys*, *sb. pl.* clothes, garments, 162, 244, 284, 323, 328, 670, 780, etc., L *clothes*; sg. *cloyzt* 563, *cloght*, piece of clothing, 968 L *clouth*. OE *clāþ*. — *v. cloth*, *clothe*,

- L 212, *clought* 1281 L *cleth*. OE *clāðian*; cf. *cləd*. — *cloughyng*, *vbl sb.* clothing, 158, 183, 1363; L *clethyng*.
- close**, *sb.* enclosure, 558, 1079. OF *clos*. — *v.* *clos(s)e*, *cloyse*, close, 26, 187, 193, 956, 1069, 1181 protected, etc. OF *clos*-of *clore*.
- clough**, *sb.* steep valley, 1253; pl. *clowes* 90. OE **clōh*, *clōzes*.
- cloud(e)**, *sb.* cloud, 222, 941. OE *clūd*, mass of rock.
- cofuett**, **coyuet**, see *coueytte*.
- co(y)lys**, *sb. pl.* coals, 132:6:11. OE *col*.
- coyte**, see *cott(e)*.
- cold**, *adj.* 344, 404, 807, 1078, 1152; *sb.* 171 *cald*, 780, 1196. OE *cald*.
- colour**, *sb.* 80, 832. = OF.
- com(e)**, *v.* 36, 108, 218, 219, 237, etc., *cum(e)* 181, 244, 324, 607, 1350 *cums imper.*, etc.; *c. in place*, take place, 305; *c. by*, find the answer to, 332, get 343, capture 1067; *pret. com(e)* 19, 23:1:3, 28, 30, 98, etc.; *pp. comyn* 32, 41, 109, 208, 246, *cumyn* 1303, etc.; *pres. p. command* 153, *comyng* 418; *vbl sb. comyng* 3, *comyng* 121, 316, 377 *home c.*, L *gayne c.*, 547, 815, etc., *cum(m)yng* 142, 178. OE *cuman*.
- comberd**, *v. pp.* confounded, perplexed, 1500. Cf. OF *encombrer*.
- comforth**, *sb.* comfort, 42, 55, 211, 342, 393, etc., *conforth* 517. — *v. inf. pres.* 295, 926, 1329, 1397, 1483, etc., *cumforth* 1276; (uninfl.) *pret.* 707, 904, 989, 1142, 1478, etc.; (uninfl.) *pp.* 49, 327, 732, 1044, *comford* 54. K CXXXII. OF *confort sb.*, *conforter v.*
- comyn**, *v.* commune 262. OF *comuner*.
- command**, *-awnd*, *cummand*, *v.* command, *1525; *pret.* 45, 155, 164, 170, 210, 469, 607 *cumaund*, *1411, 1495; 152 *-yd*, etc.; *pp.* 28, *127, 141, 1390, *1408, etc. AN *comaunder*, OF *comander*. — *sb. cummand* *714, *commawnd* 1130. From ME *v.* or OF *commande sb.*
- Cf. OED.
- commawn(d)ment**, *cumm-*, *sb.* commandment, command, 219, 236, 260, 268, 466, 483, etc. OF *comandement*.
- commawndour**, *sb.* commander, 1507, L *comaundere*. OF *comandere*, AN *-dour*.
- com(m)yn**, *adj.* common, 226, 414, 764, 1074, 1225, 1282 *commun*, etc.; *by c. crye*, by popular acclamation, 617; *sb. pl. comyns*, common people, 234. OF *comun*.
- commynte**, *sb.* commonalty, 845. OF *comunete*.
- communly**, *adv.* commonly, 257, *comynly* 645, *cumonly* *136. See *comm(y)n* + OE *-lice*.
- comonalite**, *sb.* commonalty, 933. OF *comunalité*, med. Lat. *communalitas*.
- compleccion**, *sb.* bodily constitution, 780. OF *complexion*.
- condicion**, *sb.* condition, position, character, personal qualities (pl.), 352, 898, 961, 1175, 1197, etc. OF *condicion*.
- conferm**, *v.* confirm, *974. OF *confermer*.
- confyderacy**, *sb.* confederacy, conspiracy, 332. AN *confederacie*.
- confownd**, *v.* destroy, 1408, AN *confoundre*.
- congregacion**, *sb.* congregation, 827. OF *congregation*.
- connand(e)**, *sb.* covenant, agreement, 68, 79, 80, 179, 218 L *couant*, *868:4 note, 868:11, etc., *cunnand* 228, 537; *counand* 36; *cunnand* 127, read *cu[mm]and*. OF *covenant*.
- conquer(e)**, *-w-*, *v.* 38, 208, 210, 257, 657, 1009, etc. OF *conquerre*.
- consauyd**, *v. pret.* conceived, 20, 43, 53, 65, 393, *consayued* 1021, etc. OF *conceiv-*, inf. *concevoir*.
- consciens**, *sb.* conscience, 1204, *conciance* 1218. OF *conscience*.
- consel(l)**, *counsel(l)*, *consa(y)lle*, *counsayle*, *sb.* counsel, advice, 112, 202, 519, 617, 822, 965, etc.; counsellor 649, 712; deliberation,

- resolution, opinion, 1252, *take c.* 89, 121, 243, 406; *of on c.*, of one mind, 489; idea 12; council 107, 518, 648, 963, 1290 'friends', etc. OF *con-*, *cunseil*. — *v.* counsel, advise, 216, 416, 485, 1044, 1281, 1300. — *consellyng*, *vbl sb.* 216. OF *conseiller*.
- constru**, *v.* interpret, 106. Lat. *construere*.
- contened**, *v. pp.* contained, 1105. OF *contenir*.
- contrary(e)**, *adj., sb.* opposite, 285, annoying, annoyance, *1116. AN *contrarie*.
- controue**, *v.* contrive, devise, 130, understand, witness, 336, 408, 877. OF *controver*.
- convayd**, *v. pret.* conveyed, accompanied, 1048, 1072. OF *conveier*.
- conuent**, *sb.* company, meeting, 786, 851. OF *convent*. Cf. *couent*.
- copyll**, *sb.* couple, 519. OF *cople*, *cuple*. — *v. pp.* *copyld* 385. OF *copler*, *cupler*.
- cord**, *sb.* rope, 340, 355, 965, 1092. OF *corde*.
- corde**, *sb.* plot, 634. — *cord*, *v. pret.* agreed, 976. Aphetic *f. acord(e)*, *q.v.*
- corn(e)**, *sb.* corn, grain, 107, 108:6:12, 109, 111, etc.; *pl. -es, -ys*, corn crops, 337:2:9, 401, 903, 1420. OE *corn*.
- corner**, *sb.* 787, 1125. AN *corner*, OF *cornier*.
- cors(e)**, *sb.* living or dead body, 319, 760, 885:6:11, 886, 1437, 1485, etc. OF *cors*.
- corumpyd**, *v. pret.* destroyed, 145. OF *corompre*.
- corupcion**, *sb.* (physical) corruption, 1042. OF *corrupcion*.
- coruppyd**, *v. pp.* corrupt, 24. By-form of *corrupt*, *v.*
- cosyn**, *sb.* cousin, nephew, niece, relative, 39, 40, 542, 617, 623, 1405 note, etc. OF *cosin*, *cusin*.
- cost**, *sb.* expense, 1071, 1169. OF *co(u)st*.
- cott(e)**, *coyte*, *sb.* coat, tunic, 103, 677, 1189. OF *cote*.
- couchyd**, *v. pp.* set (of jewels), 1374. OF *coucher*.
- coueytte**, *v.* covet, desire, 260; *pret. cofuett* 1316; *pp. coyuet* 231. OF *cuveitier*.
- couent**, *sb.* 557. AN *covent*. See *conuent*.
- couer**, *v.* cover, conceal, 36, 149 *c. ouer*, 222 *id.*, 408, 680, 1017 relieve, etc. OF *cuvrir*.
- couetyce**, *-yse*, *sb.* covetousness, 481, 1119. OF *coveitise*.
- counand**, see *conmand(e)*.
- counsellar**, *sb.* counsellor, 715 L *counsell*. OF *conseiller*.
- countenance**, *cown-*, *sb.* face 391, bearing, behaviour 465, 893, 1343, 1469. OF *contenance*.
- coupe**, *-w-*, *sb.* cup, 114 *cupe*, 115, 582, 584, 586, 1459. OE *cuppe*, late Lat. *cuppa*, OF *cupe*, etc.
- course**, *-w-*, *sb.* 81, 87, 152 passage, 581, 789 *in c.*, in due course, etc.; *c. of kynd(e)*, *c. of nature*, 81, 87, 248, 430, 687, etc.; *cast þe c.*, direct etc., 176, 258, 541, 1042; *þis c. he kest*, followed this line of action, 505. OF *cours*.
- court(e)**, *-w-*, *sb.* court, 127, 499, 527, 533, 534, etc. AN *curt*, OF *cort*.
- cow**, *sb.* 476. OE *cū*.
- cownt**, *v.* count, tell, 110, 641; reckon with, fear, 178, L *drede*. OF *cunter*, *conter*.
- cowed**, *v. pret.* covered, 885. Cf. ON *kúra*, sleep, doze.
- craft**, *sb.* strength 509; art, skill, craft, 498, 877, 1232, 1320, *wefyng c.*, opus textrinum, 1309, Vulg. *Tob.* 2:19; witchcraft 593, 594. OE *cræft*.
- craue**, *cræfe*, *v.* demand, ask (for), pray, 3, 112, 190, 201, 548, 951:3:5, 1013, etc.; *to god call and c.* (pray) 179. OE *cræfian*.
- creat(o)ur**, *sb.* creature, created thing, 1497, 1525. OF *creature*.
- creatur**, *-ore*, *cryatur(e)*, *sb.* Creator, 24, 867, 1046, 1417. OF *creatur*.
- crede**, *sb.* creed, 1480. OE *crēda* *f.* Lat. *crēdo*.
- crepe**, *v.* creep, crawl, steal, 817, 1353,

1462. OE *crēopan*.
crepyl, *sb.* cripple, 647. OE (Nth.) *crypel*.
creue, *v.* grow, 1182. OF *creü(e)*, *pp.* of *croistre*. OED † *creue*, *v.* c 1450.
crew, *v. pret.* 1342. OE *crāwan*, *crēow*, *crāwen*.
crewell, *cruell*, *adj.* cruel, 184, 203. OF *cruel*.
cry(e), *sb.* 93, 355, 359, 524, 617 acclamation, etc. OF *cri*. — *v.* 154, 301, 392, 938 *c.* and *rare* (roar); proclaim, 466, 1382, etc.; *pres. p.* *cryand* 1063. — *cryyng*, *vbl sb.* 444. OF *crier*.
crystyn, *adj.* Christian, 1480. OE *cristen*, *cf.* OF *crestien*.
crokyd, *adj.* crooked, 12. ON *krókr*, *sb.*, + *-yd*, *cf.* ON *krókótt*, *adj.* crooked.
cross, *sb.* cross, 1250. Prob. ON *kross*.
crown(e), *croun*, *sb.* crown, 130:5:10, 606, 613 *crowne*, 680, 691, etc.; top of the head, 77, 688, 1162, 1201, 1425, etc. AN *corune*. — *v.* 611, 680, 848, 850, 985, 1140 *crownned pp.*, etc. AN *coruner*.
cubbe(y)t, *sb.* cubit, 26:3:4:5, 27, *1399. Lat. *cubitum*.
cumly, *k-, co-, adj.* fair, 47, 419, 430, 519, 534, (abs.) fair one 628, etc. Cf. OE *cýmlíc* but also ME *bicumelich*, becoming. — *adv.* *on cumly*, indecently, 37.
cumpany, *co-, sb.* company, 46, 170, 181, 188, 204, 239, etc. OF *compa(i)gnie*.
cunnand, 127, read *cu[mm]and*.
cuntre(e), *sb.* country, 11, 36, 38, 82, 477, *pl.* *cuntreys* 216, etc. OF *cuntrée*.
curs(s)e, *v.* 20, 204, 210, 416, 495, etc. — *cursyng*, *vbl sb.* 466. IOE *cursian*.
curstnes, *sb.* wickedness, 271. *Pp.* of *prec.* + OE *-nes(s)*.
curtasay, *sb.* courtesy, goodness, 248. OF *curtesie*.
curtase, *adj.* courteous, respectful, 451, noble 1303. OF *curteis*.
curtasly, *adv.* courteously, 129, 384, 532, 551, 563, etc. *Prec.* + OE *-lice*.

curtyn, *sb.* curtain, 1469. OF *cortine*.
custom, *costom(e)*, *sb.* custom, 79, 90, 136, 388, 569, etc. OF *custume*.
cutt, *v.* cut, 303, 1495, L *kit*; *pret. cutt of* (off) 363, *c. vp* 670, *kytt* 563, *cutted* 1463; *pp.* *cutt of* 361, 608. K XLIV: 'OE **cyttan*, **cut(t)ian*'. But *-u-* perhaps *f.* ON *kuti*, knife, Sw dial. *kâta*, *kuta*, to cut, see Björkman, *Scand. Loanwords*, p. 248. Cf. Jordan, *Handbuch*, § 43 Anm. 2.

D

day, *sb.* 5, 7, 9, 11, 27, 248, etc., *gen. pl.* *days* 245, 248, *pl. das* 118, etc.; combined with *nyzt*, *q.v.*; *day werke*, OE *dægwe(o)rc*, *day's work*, 6, 10. OE *dæg*. Cf. ME *daw*.
daynteth, *sb.* pleasure, 1169 L *ioye*, 1281; *pl.* *dayntes*, choice things, delicacies, 1252, 1253, 1284, 1338. OF *daintiet*, later *-ie*.
daynty, *adj.* pleasant, 455. F. *sb. d.*, OF *daintié*, see *prec.*
daynthyly, *adv.* properly, 827, L *worthyly*, see *prec.*
dale, *sb.* valley, 110, 200, 682, 961:5:12, 962, etc., 1177 *daylys*, *pl.* OE *deal*.
dame, *sb.* lady, 51, 357, 369, 380, 391, etc. In address also: *My d.*, L *Madame*, 806. OF *dame*.
dam(i)sel(l), *sb.* damsel, maiden, 62, 126, 129, 211, 346, etc. OF *damei-sele*.
daray, see *dray*.
dared, *v. pret.* crouched from fear, cowered, 465. OE *darian*. Cf. *Morte Arthure* (ed. Björkman) 3225, 4007, notes.
dart(e), *sb.* dart, 578, 1108, 1114. OF *dart*.
daw, *sb.* day, *bryng a Daw*, kill, 623, *cf.* ON *taka af dagum*, Sw *taga av daga*. OE *pl. dagas*, *dagum*; *cf. day.* — *v.* dawn, 1342. OE *dagian*.
debat(t), *-ate*, *sb.* strife, dispute, 36, 66, 78, 171, 184, etc., 758 *fight*, 1073 *obstacle*. OF *debat*.

- declare**, *v.* make clear, set forth, describe, 37, 46, 328 reveal, 428, 447, 818 clear up, etc. F *déclarer*, OF *desclairier*.
- decre**, *sb.* decree, 648. OF *decré*.
- ded(e)¹**, *sb.* deed, 64, 132, 160, 363, 562, 1497, etc.; *in word and d.* 175, *in d. ne toyzt* (thought) 789, *in d. and saw* (speech) 791, 811; *in d.*, in fact, in actual practice, 104, 133, 385, 695, 1382. OAngl. *dēd*, WS *dēd*.
- ded(e)²**, *sb.* death, 25, 99, 149, 210 L *deth*, 278, 372, 774, etc.; *dedes wound(e)*, mortal w., 606 L *deid w.*, 982; *lyfe and d.* 1446; *do to d.*, put to death, 255, 439, 444 L *deth*. OE *dēap*. (See *deth*.) For final *d* cf. next and Scand. *död*, *sb.* and *adj.*, ON *dauðr*; also *Morte Arth.*, ed. Björkman, 1253 note. See Jordan, *Handbuch*, § 207 Anm. 3.
- ded(e)³**, *adj.* dead, 8, 61, 87, 88, 90, 1280 *deyd*, etc. OE *dēad*.
- dede⁴**, *v. pret.* died, 276, see *dy(e)*.
- deayne**, *sb.* indignation, anger, 414, 1379 L *disdeyne*. AN *dedeigne*.
- dedly**, *adj.* deadly, mortal, 595, 1529. OE *dēadlic*.
- de(e)se**, *deyse*, *sb.* dais, the high table, 369, 785, *begyne þe deyse*, take the seat of honour at the high table, 423, 494. OF *deis*.
- def**, *adj.* deaf, 1262 *d. and dum*. OE *dēaf*.
- defame**, *sb.* slander, 675. OF *deffame*.
- defawt(t)**, *-u-*, *sb.* want, scarcity, 108, 157, 372, 919, 923; harm 133, 228, 1030 disease, 1364 misery, 400, 1367 disaster; neglect 396; misdeed, offence, sin, 172:1:6, 346, 797, 1190, 1203; *d. (of)*, responsible (for) 96, blame 431; etc. OF *defaute*.
- defend**, *dyffend*, *v.* defend, protect, 54, 175, 190, 243, 432 oppose, 871 cure; forbid, 883, 1069; etc. OF *defendre*.
- defowle**, *-u-*, *v.* violate, 684, 1104. OF *defouler*, assoc. with ME *fowl(e)*².
- degrade**, *v. pp.* degraded, 809. OF *degrader*.
- degre(e)**, *sb.* degree, rank, position, 2, 7, 87, 168, 493, 652, 1174, 1454, etc.; victory, 403, 620, 1417; age 23; manner, way (*in . . . d.*), 16, 30, 37, 82, 395, 467, 1283, etc.; *in d.*, in a high degree, extremely, 850; *adv.* (with *gouern*) *grett d.*, sovereignly, 101, 135, 897, 1252, 1370; *swylke d.*, with such power, 654, 662. OF *degré*.
- dekyn**, *sb.* deacon, 168, 232, 411, 607, 659, etc. OE *diacon* f. Lat. *diaconus*.
- delay**, *sb.* 555, 851, *1160 pl. *d[e]lese*, L *dēlays*, 1448. OF *delai*.
- dele**, *deyle*, *sb.* deal, part, 18, 96, 196, 320, 400, etc.; *adv.* *ylk(a) d.*, entirely, 127, 222, 363, etc., *sum(e) d.*, somewhat, 252, 305, 354, etc., *sum d. - sum d.*, partly - partly, 313, *in no way*, 341, 550. OE *dæl*. - *v.* deal, 327, 504, 561, *d. dome*, administer justice, 821, share 1081, *dele and dyzt*, plough and prepare, 1177; give away 1050; *pret. delt (with)*, had sexual intercourse (with), 53, suffered (from), 614. OE *dēlan*.
- delfull**, *dewlfull*, see *dolefull*.
- deleyce**, *sb.* delight, pleasure, 13, 475. OF *delice*.
- delytt**, *sb.* delight, lust, 276 *flesch d.* OF *delit*.
- delyuer**, *adj.* delivered (of a child), 687 (emend. unrec.), 816:3:6. OF *delivre*. - *v.* hand over, 266, 548, 763, 769, 820, etc. OF *deliver*.
- delue**, *v.* delve, dig, 121, bury 774; *pp. doluen*, buried, 1249. OE *delfan*.
- deme**, *v.* deem, judge, determine, 58, *101:3 MS *dreme*, 333, 341, 396, 522 appoint, etc.; *vbl sb. demyng*, judgement, doom, 942, 997, 1531. OE *dēman*.
- demer**, *sb.* judge, 1231, 1497. OE *dēmere*.
- den**, *sb.* 465. OE *denn*. Cf. 456:5.
- deny(e)**, *v.* oppose, deny, 324, 1098. OF *den(e)ier*.
- depart**, *v. tr.* divide, 257, 819, 820, 844; give an account of 32; intr. depart, 1216, 1454. OF *departir*.

- depe**, *adj.*, *adv.* deep(ly), 104, 358, 561, 634, 1055 *depest*, superl., etc. OE *dēop*; *dēope*.
- der(e)**, *v. pret.-pres.* dare, 18, 1210, 1433, *dar(e)* 360, 798, 862, etc.; *pret. durst*, 18, 55, 123, 125, 135, 178, etc. OE *dearr*.
- dere**¹, *sb.* deer, (coll.) 321, 465. OE *dēor*.
- dere**², *sb.* injury, harm, 217, 220, 265, 287, 378, etc. OE *daru*, assim. to *v.* — *v.* injure, harm, 341, 498, 516, 551, 586, 1075, etc. OE *derian*.
- dere**³, *adj.* dear, 23, 51, 63, 71 *deyre*, 79, 113, etc.; expensive 373, 766; festal 1283 note; *absol.* dear friend 538; *adv.* at a high price, 411, 482, 509, 671, 703, etc. OE *dēore*, WS *-īe-*. — *adj.* severe, heavy, 1531. OE *dēor*.
- derly**, *adv.* 361, 622, 1358. OE *dēore* + *-lice*.
- derke**, *adj.* dark, 1343. OE *deorc*.
- derkness**, *sb.* darkness, 1300. Prec. + OE *-nes(s)*.
- descende**, *dyscend*, *v.* descend, 495, 1161; *pret. dyscended doun* 939, *dyscend* 190, 222, 394, 777, 999. OF *descendre*.
- desert**, *sb.* wilderness, 553. OF *desert*.
- desyre**, *sb.* desire, 57, 151, 165, 189, 199, etc. OF *desir*. — *v.* 41 *desyrre*, 1046. OF *desirer*.
- dett(e)**, *sb.* debt, duty, 30, 88, 331, 524, 548, etc.; *be d.*, as in duty bound 458, through sin 919, *by d.*, duly 887. OF *dette*.
- deth**, *sb.* death, 684. OE *dēap*. Cf. *ded(e)*².
- deuise**, *sb.* device, will 193, 474 *-c-*, 874, 915. OF *devis*. — *v.* scheme 348, give an account 993. OF *deviser*.
- deuocion**, *sb.* divine worship, 878. OF *devocion*.
- deuored**, *v. pret.* devoured, 885. OF *devorer*.
- dew**¹, *sb.* 75, 917. OE *dēaw*.
- dew**², *adj.* due, 548, 1174, 1529; *abs. hyr d.*, *377. OF *deū*.
- dewle**¹, *sb.* devil, 360, 364, 1104, 1328:5,7, 1340. OE *dēofol*, Lat.
- diabolus*.
- dewle**², grief, see *dole*².
- dewly**, *-u*, *adv.* duly 30, 93, 226, 393, 665, 736, 1225, etc. See *dew*, *adj.* + OE *-lice*.
- dy(e)**, *v.* die, 32, 41, 179, 294, 328, 528 *dee*, *pret. dede* 276 L *died*, etc. Cf. ON *deyja*, Jordan § 130:2.
- dyffence**, *sb.* defence, 508. OF *defens*. Cf. *defend*, *v.*
- dyfye**, *defy*, *v.* 571, 1239, 1243. OF *defier*.
- dyght**, *dyzt(t)*, *v. inf.*, *pret.*, *pp.* prepare, 252, 377, 757 ready, 1358, reflex. 502, 522, 524, etc.; cause 723; build 59, 663; *d. to ded.* put to death, 25, 480, 526; put, place, 354, 393, 1144; judge 1237; invent, devise, 322, 646; *dome to dele and d.*, to administer justice, 821; *pp.* near, come, 295, 695, 1209, 1264; doomed 52; chosen 492; 562 busy (or ready); ended 9. OE *dihtan*, Lat. *dictare*.
- dygnyte**, *sb.* high rank, 1172. OF *digneté*.
- dyke**, *sb.* ditch, 159, 314, 318, 329. Prob. ON *diki* or MLG *dik*. — *v.* make a ditch, 121 *d. and delue*. From *sb.* or OE *dīcian*.
- dym**, *adj.* dim, 1485. OE *dim(m)*.
- dyn(e)**¹, *sb.* din, noise, 498, 551, 552, 595, 1073, *dole and d.*, sorrow and lamentation, 1262, etc. OE *dyne*.
- dyne**², *v. intr.* dine, 390 *at d.*, to *d.*, L to *d.*, 883, 884, 885, tr. 1358, etc. OF *di(s)ner*.
- dyner**, *sb.* dinner, 67, 377, 493, 1396. OF *di(s)ner*.
- dyng**, *v.* beat, strike, 243 *d. down*, 344, 975 *d. doun*, 1280, 1466, etc.; *pret. dang* 216, 276, 317, 336, 990, etc.; *pp. dongyn* 241, 990. Prob. Scand., OSw *diunga*, ODan *dinge*; cf. ON *dengja*. See Björkman, *Scand. Loan-words* pp. 207 ff.
- dynt**, *sb.* dint, blow, 1422, 1463. OE *dynt*.
- dyscrye**, *v.* describe, 85, 440, 455, guess (a riddle) 324, 329, determine 1205; see, behold 316, 1331, 1375. OF *descrier*, *descrire*.

- dyscumfete, *-feyt(t)*, *v. pp.* defeated, 197, 289, 293; *undyscumfeytt* 276. OF *desconfit*, *-cum-*, *pp.*
- dyscumforth, *sb.* distress, 282. OF *desconfort*.
- dyses(s)e, *sb.* harm, distress, 569, 765 disaster, 810, 1097, 1102, *1290, etc. OF *desaise*.
- dyseve, see *dysaue*.
- dyspa(y)r(e), *sb.* despair, 44, 304, 576, 890, 1091:3:9, etc. OF **despeir*.
- dyspyse, *v.* despise, 44, 857, 1223, 1499, 1509 *-yce*. OF *despis-*, *inf.* *despire*.
- dyspytfully, *adv.* spitefully, scornfully, 721, 854, 870, 916, 1486. See next + OE *full* + *-lice*.
- dyspytt(e), *-yte*, *sb.* spite, anger, outrage, 338, 613, 639, 647, 654, 702, etc. OF *despit*.
- dyspytusly, *adv.* scornfully, 571. OF *despitos*, *-eus* + OE *-lice*.
- dysplessyd, *-ed*, *v. pp.* displeased, annoyed, *517, 1165. OF *desplais-*, *inf.* *desplaire*.
- dysaue, *v.* deceive, 74, 685, 717 defraud of (*fro*); *dysayue* 742, 893, 897, *-auyue* 352; *dyseve* (or *-eue*) *1020. OF *deceiv-*, *inf.* *deceveir*.
- dystance, *sb.* dispute, with *outyn d.*, assuredly, 1355. OF *distance*.
- dystres(s)e, *sb.* distress, harm, 1037, 1182, 1236 *dystreyse*, 1268, 1418. OF *destrece*, *-stresse*.
- dystroy(e), *v.* destroy, 25, 29, 31, 197, 433, *dystrye* 1212, etc. OF *destruire*.
- dyuerse, *adj.* various, several, 10, 11, 22, 28, 200, etc. OF *divers*.
- dyuinite, *sb.* science of divine things, 2. OF *devinité*.
- do; *dyd(e)*, *dyed*; *do(y)n(e)*, *v.* do, make, 18, 26 2 sg. *dows*, 48, 51, 57, 104:5, 278, etc.; cause, order, 104:6, 114, 115, *126, 265, 1504, etc.; periphr. aux. 121, 167, 180, 358:10 L, K XI, 613; put 123, 194; *vn* *downe* 131, *done a way* 141, destroyed; *do yng*, *vbl sb.* 295, 431, 611, 613, 701, etc. OE *dōn*.
- dobyll, *adj.* double, 1266, (abs.) 1530 *dubyll*. OF *doble*, *duble*.
- doer, *sb.* *yll d.*, evil-doer, 1155. See *do*.
- do(y)ghter, *-yr*, *-ur*, *sb.* daughter, 21, 50, 62, 83, 136, etc.; *doyz(gh)tur* 292, 294, 296, 353, 377, etc.; *doyzthur* 834. OE *dohtor*.
- do(y)ghty, *adj.* brave, 315, 515, 533, *dughty* 372, 378, 523, etc. OE *doghtig*.
- doightynes, *sb.* *512. Prec. + OE *-nes(s)*.
- doyte, *v.* dote, be foolish, 1231. Cf. MDu *doten*.
- dole¹, *sb.* portion of land, espec. of a common field, 378: *Doles*, pl., L *a dale*. OE *dāl*, *sb.* part. See OED, *dole*, *sb.*¹ 2 c, *dale*²; MED *dōl* n. (1). 3.
- dole², *sb.* grief, sorrow, lamentation, 88, 528, 543, 1197, *doyle* 263, 614, *dewle* 846, etc. OF *do(e)l*, *duel*.
- dolefull, *adj.* 1410, *dulfull* 236, *delfull* *363, *dewlfull* *434. Prec. + OE *-full*.
- dome, *sb.* doom, judgement, 95, 683, 815, 1209 *day of d.*, *dowm* 820, 970, etc. OE *dōm*.
- domysman, *sb.* doomsman, judge, 1237, 1518, 1520. Early ME *Domes man*.
- donger, *sb.* bondage 262, power, in *his D.*, 1094. AN *da(u)nger*, OF *dangier*.
- dore, *sb.* door, 1017, pl. *dures* 1125, *doreys* 1461. OE *duru*.
- dossan, *sb.* dozen, 861. OF *dozeine*.
- dowfe, *sb.* dove, 28. OE *dūfe*.
- down¹, *sb.* hill, be *d.* (L *hill*) or *dale*, 200. OE *dūn*.
- down², *adv.* 20, 30, 48, 77 *vp* and *d.*, *110 see *drownyd*, 441 *doun*, etc. — *prep.* 660. OE *of dūne*, (*a*)*dūne*. See prec.
- downgyn, *sb.* dungeon, 104. OF *donjon*.
- dowt(t), *sb.* fear, 14, 232, 240, *d. and dred(e)* 771, 1486, *dawt* 1426 K CII a, CLXIV:14; doubt, 364 (? fear), 761, etc. OF *d(o)ute*. — *v.* *dowte*, fear, 265, 813, *dowt(t)* 321,

- 672, 732, 757; doubt 354. OF *d(o)uter*.
- dray**, *sb.* violence, 1495 note, 1498, 1518; *Daray*, disturbance, 760. OF *de(s)rei*.
- draw**, *v. tr.* draw, 94, 121, 409, 1389, 1497, 1504 *owt d.*, refl. 1115 betake himself, etc.; *intr.* go, 432, 640, 791 draw near, 961, 1415 *d. aftur*, etc.; *pret. drogh(e) tr.* 314, 557, 635, 1463, refl. betook himself 318, 488; *hym with drogh* 535; *intr.* 298 *d. nere*, 657; *pp. drawn*, *tr.* 3, *262, 336; tear in pieces (comb. with *hang*, *hyng*), 94, 336, 1389. OE *dragan*.
- dre**, *v.* suffer, 1207, 1249. OE *drēogan*.
- dred(e)**, *sb.* fear, 125, 133 danger, 313, 455, 459, 523:4, 1423 critical situation, etc.; doubt, *withoutyn d.* 263, 328, 621; *for d.*, lest, 986. From vb. — *v. refl. imper. 2 sg.* 544, 550, 674, 988; *pret.* 37, 395, 503, 761, 995, etc.; *pp.* 523:1, 682, 1186 *dryd*; *pres. p. dredand* 1176, 1319. OAngl. *ondrēdan*, WS *-æ-*. Cf. ME *adred(e)*.
- dredfull**, *adj.* terrible, 78, 1261. Prec. *sb.* + OE *-full*.
- dregh**, *sb.* length, distance, *on d.*, aside, far away, 488, 1115 L *on farrom*, *of d.* 535. Perhaps ON *driúgr*, *adj.* enduring, ample, or OE **drēog*. Cf. *dre*, *v.*
- dreme**, *sb.* dream, 102, 105, 106, 118. OE *drēam*, joy, music, ON *draumr*, dream. — *v.* 100, 101 read *deme*, 105, 106. Cf. *sb.* and OE *driēman*, *drēman*, rejoice. — *dremyng*, *vbl sb.* 101.
- drerely**, *adv.* 1019. See next.
- drery**, *adj.* dreary, sad, 113, 716 *-re*, 743, 1205, 1407. OE *drēorig*.
- dres(s)e**, *v.* prepare, arrange, *823, *1174, *pret. drest*, refl. 201; *pp.* seated 369. OF *dresser*.
- drewre**, *sb.* token of love or friendship, gift, 315 L *gyftes*, 1050. OF *druerie*, love, friendship.
- dry(e)**, *adj.* 8, 194, 285:4:7:11, etc.; *sb.* dry land 28, drought 930 L *drynes*. Cf. 1464:10 note. OE *dryge*, *adj.*
- dryfe**, *-ue, v. tr.* drive, 54 *owt d.*, 439 *owt d.*, 1037, 1328 *d. owt*; *intr.* drift 148; *pret. tr. drof*, 358 *d. down*. OE *drifan*.
- dryghten**, *sb.* the Lord, 1077. OE *dryhten*.
- drynes**, *sb.* dryness, drought, 921, 928. See *dry(e)*, *adj.* + OE *-nes(s)*.
- drynke**, *v.* drink, 286, 287:4:6, 362, 379, etc.; *pret. dranke* 165, 553, 1085, 1450, 1456, etc.; *pp. dronkyn* 30, 303, 363, 391, 702, etc. OE *drincan*. — *sb. d. and (or) met(t)e* (food) 157, 766, 1316, *m. and d.* 540, 545, 576, 944, 1071, 1346. OE *drinc*, *drinca*.
- drownyd**, *-(e)d v. pret. tr.* drowned, 27, 261, *intr.* 174; *pp.* *110 read *down* (Gen. 37:22 ff.), 127, 154. Prob. East Scand. **druzna* < *drukna*. See Jordan, *Handbuch*, § 178, Anm. 5. Cf. E. Kolb, *Engl. Studies* 50, 1969, p. 130.
- drowped**, *v. pret.* drooped, was dejected, 301, 742, 743, 1019, 1307. ON *drupa*.
- duke**, *sb.* duke, leader, captain, 168, 219, 224, 252, 255, etc. OF *duc*.
- dum**, *adj.* dumb, *def and d.* 1262. OE *dumb*.
- dust**, *sb.* 148. OE *dūst*.
- dwel**, *v.* dwell, live, linger, remain, tarry, 36, 80, 90, 99, 116, 123, etc.; *pret. -(y)d* 52, 266, 276, 458, *-t(t)* 241, 757; *pres. p. -and* 126, 245, 1383, 1415, 1420; *in to d.*, to live in, 177. OE *dwellan*.

E

Ebrew, *ebru*, see Index of Names.

eft, *adv.* back, again, 1020, 1159. OE *eft*. — *eftur* see *aftur*.

eye, *sb.* 434, 436, *pl. eyn(e)* 68, 364, 442:2:4, 1217, 1351, 1353, etc.; *eye lyddes*, eye-lids, L *een lids*, 1287. OE *ēage*, *pl. ēagan*.

eyr¹, *sb.* ear, 442. OE *ēare*.

eyr², *adv.* ere, before, 195 L *before*,

- here 34:4 (read *ere*?). OE *cær*. Cf. ME *ar(e)*, adv., or¹, prep., conj.
- eld**¹, *sb.* fire, 47. OE *cæled*, cf. ON *eldr*.
- eld**², *sb.* (old) age, 43, 44, 62, 68, 119, 134, etc.; *yowth and e.* 151, *y. ne e.* 242, *3. or e.* 1213. OE (*i*)*eldu*.
- elders**, *sb. pl.* elders, ancestors, 416, 475, 642, 796, 852, etc. OE (*i*)*eldra*, comp. of *old*, OE (*e*)*ald*.
- eleuyn**, *num. card.* eleven, 100, 101, *aleuyn* 192, 194. OE *endleofon*.
- elles**, *adv.* else, 26, 243, 356, *ellys* 592, 593, 649, *els* 312, 1023, 1112, 1238, etc. = OE.
- eme**, *sb.* uncle, 34, 39, 63, 1109, 1115, 1392, etc. OE *ēam*.
- emperour**, *sb.* emperor, 831. OF *emperour*.
- empyre**, *sb.* empire, 290, 975. OF *empire*.
- enamyld**, *v. pp.* enamelled, 869. AN *enameler*.
- encheson**, *in-, sb.* cause, reason, 359, 417, 635, 870, 1315, etc. OF *encheson*.
- encres(s)e**, *in-, v. tr.* increase 214, 785 strengthen, 1213; *intr.* 253, 404, 435, 1179; *pret. intr.* -*yd*, -*ed* 27, 495, 1370, *increyst* 913; *pp. tr.* -*t*, 873 inflated (with pride) 1018. AN *encres(s)-*, OF *encreis(s)-*, inf. *encreistre*. — *sb.* 1295 increase in prosperity. From *v*.
- end(e)**, *sb.* end, 1, 11, 19, 78, 79 *at the e.*, etc.; *Auter e.*, end of the altar, 1137; *tyll e.* 394, *to e.* 172, 1431; *make e.*, die, 219, 223, 848, 943, 1091, etc.; *make e. of*, interpret, 107. OE *ende*. — *v.* 223, 394:7, 614; *pret.* -*yd*, -*ed* 8, 606, *end* 800, 914; *pp. ende* 688, 756:12, etc. OE *endian*. — *endyng*, *vbl sb.* 395, 541, 802 *pl.* -*ys*, 942, 953; *make e.*, die, 519, *m. e. of*, bring to completion, 797.
- endlese**, *adj.* endless, eternal, 4, 1434, 1497. Prec. *sb* + OE -*lēas*.
- endure**, *v.* last, 149, 172, 551. OF *endurer*.
- enforc**, *inforse*, *v.* strengthen, 440, 1195. OF *enforcier*.
- engyn(e)**, *-in, sb.* engine (in warfare), 435, 732, 1416; cunning 362, skill 794. OF *engin*.
- enmy**, *ennemy*, *sb.* enemy, 38, 39, 50, 350, 353, 555, etc. OF *enemi*.
- enough**, *sb., adj., adv.* enough, 35, 173, 267, 373, 375, 394, etc.; *enoght* 322, 587, 1293, K CLXIII:12; *enow* 684. OE *genōg*, -*ōh*, *pl.* *genōge*.
- enquere**, *in-, v.* inquire, ask about, 51, 332, 353, 526, 766, 1098, etc. OF *enquerre*.
- ensampyll**, *in-, sb.* example, 999, 1174, 1227 *In sampyll*, 1414, 1479; *pl.* *insampels* 993. AN *ensa(u)mple*, OF *essample*.
- enseged**, *v. pret.* besieged, 1075. OF *enseg(g)er*, *asseg(i)er*.
- enseled**, *v. pp.* sealed, 1412. OF *enseeler*.
- ensured**, *v. pret.* assured, pledged his faith, 766, 767. OF *enseurer*.
- entent(t)**, *sb.* intent(ion), purpose, 64, 65, 84, 92, 494, etc.; mind, 102, 260, 286, 675, 712; *take e.*, pay heed, take care, 100, 302, 1023, 1297, 1313, 1528, decide 407. OF *entent*.
- enterd**, *v. pp.* 118, see *interyd*.
- entre**, *sb.* entry, entrance, 235, 240, 464, 1454, 1457. (O)F *entrée*.
- entur**, *v.* enter, 228, 233, 239, *pret., pp.* -*d* 151, 235, 452, 649, -*erd* 49, etc. (O)F *entrer*.
- enuy**, *sb.* envy, malice, 76, 171, 191, 270, 513, etc. (O)F *envie*.
- erb**, *sb.* see *herb(e)*.
- erke**, *sb.* see *arch*.
- erl(e)**, *sb.* earl, 747, 988, 1074, 1252, *1373. OE *eorl*.
- erly**, *adv.* early, 805 *e. and late*, 839, 982, 1086. OE *cērlīce*.
- ermyn**, *sb.* ermine, 1035, *armyne* 1438. OF (*h*)*ermine*.
- ermys**, *sb. pl.* 133, see *arm*; 265, see *armys*.
- er(r)and**, *arand*, *sb.* errand, message, business, 631, 807, 1112, 1291, 1377 *on þat e. wentt*; *your arand go*, 74. OE *cērende*.
- errowr(e)**, *-our, sb.* error, 1417, 1418, 1489, 1495, 1507. OF *errour*.

erst, *adv. sup.* first; conj. phrase *at e. þat*, as soon as, 532. OE *ǣrest*, see *eyr*².

erth(e), *sb.* earth, 4, 7, 8:1:5, 187, etc. OE *eorþe*.

erthly, *adj.* earthly, 12, 13, 260, 451, 567, etc. Prec. + OE *-lic*.

eschew¹, *vs-* *sb.* exit, coupled with *entre*, 1454, 1457. OF *issue*.

eschew², *v.* avoid, shun, 262, 653 keep away, 1047. OF *eschiver*.

eschew³, *v.* bring to a successful issue 461. OF *eschever*, cf. F *achever*, Eng. *achieve*.

es(e), *eys*, *sb.* ease, comfort, 556, 876; *at e.* 275, 412, 573 *at esse*, 881, 1452 *at þin awn e.* AN *ese*, OF *eise*, *aise*. — *v.* *e(y)se*, 487, 562, 925, 962, 998, 1049, etc. OF *a(a)isier*.

es(s)ely, *adv.* easily, 42, 1451. AN pp. *aisé*, OF *aisié*, *f.* prec. inf., + OE *-lice*.

est, *adj.* east, 1177, 1269, *quasi-sb. e. and west* 67, 337, 765, 972, 973, 1126. OE *ēast*.

et(t)e, *v.* eat, 13, 17, 69, 466, 539:3, etc.; *eytt(e)* 19, 30; *ethe*, 2 sg. subj., 14; *pret. et(t)e*, 72, 329, 470, 539:4, 787, 1076 *e. vp.*, etc.; *eth* 17; *pp. etyn* 103, 1077, 1118. OE *etan*.

euer, *adv.* ever, always, 3, 4, 21, 43, 359, etc. OE *ǣfre*. Cf. *how*.

euery, *adj.* every, *e. on*, everyone, 1089; *e. ylkon*, *euere y.*, every one, 25, 414, *euer ychon* 566; *euerylka*, *e. ylk(a)*, every, 173 L *euerych*, 415, 946 *euere ylk*; *euer(e) ylk (a) dele*, everything, 572, 661. OE *ǣfre ǣlc*, **ǣfre ylc*. Cf. K CXLII and *ylk(a)*.

euermoyr(e), *adv.*, evermore, always, 5, 140 *e. moyre*. OE *ǣfre mā*.

euydence, *sb.* good grounds, 'reminder', 686. OF *evidence*.

euyll, *adj.*, evil, 87, 495, 523, 578, *sb.* 521, 1021 disease, *toke e.*, fell ill, etc. OE *yfel*. — *adv.* wrongfully, ill, 79, 693, 743. OE *yfele*.

euyn¹, *sb.* evening, 379, 381, 466, *e. and morn(e)* 54, 211, 226, etc.; *e. tyde*, *e. time*, 227, *e. sang*, even-song, 982. OE *ǣfen*, *ēfen*.

euyn², *adj.* even, 81, 228 L *redy* (cf. 227:11, 230:7), 1309; free (entry) *235 [*e*]wyn, L *even*, 240 L *fre*, 464 L *even*; upright 287; *nauder for e. ne ode*, on no account whatever, 1523. OE *efen*. — *adv.* even(ly), just(ly), exactly, (sometimes colourless) 24, 31:4, 100, 375, 582 (not in L), 820 in equal parts, 825, etc.; *e. os(e)*, just as, 31, 75, 309, 992, etc.; *un e.*, unjustly, 1324. OE *efne*.

euynhede, *sb.* equity, justice, 1190. Prec. + OE *-*hædu*, cf. *-hād*.

euynnyng, *sb.* evening, 655 *e. tyd*. OE *ǣfnung (ē-)*, see *euyn*¹ *sb.*

euynly, *adv.* just, 77, 336. See *euyn*², *adj.* + OE *-lice*.

euno(c)k, *sb.* eunuch, 1377, 1378. Lat. *eunūchus*.

excused, *v. pret.*, refl. 55, 701; *pp. -yd* 95. OF *excuser*.

exempyl(l), *sb.* example, 723, 779, 864, 1091 *exs-*, 1093, *sett e. of*, take *e. by*, 1381, etc. OF *example*, *exemple*.

exilyd, *exyld*, *v. pp.* exiled, banished, 20, 542. OF *exilier*.

experiment, *sb.* 143, 284. = OF.

express(s)e, *adv.* express(ly), clearly, 65, 387, 1236, 1256, 1268, 1438, etc. OF *expres*.

F

fabyll, *sb.* idle talk, 1215. OF *fable*.

face¹, *sb.* 16, 91, 302, 309, 365, 781, 937, etc. = OF.

face², *sb. pl.* see *fo(o)*.

faceon, *faccion*, *sb.* shape, manner, 1055, 1217. OF *façon*.

fade, *v.* pp. killed, L *slayne*, 1285 note. OF *fader*.

fader, *sb.* father, 1, 34, 52 *-yr*, 53, 58:5, 404, 689 L *-ir*, etc.; *gen. -er* 58:1, 59, 70, 420:2, 506, etc., *-ers* 502, 812, 838, etc.; *pl. -s*, (*forme*) *f.*, forefathers, 312, 386, 934; Fathers of the Church 3 (or: forefathers), 1480. OE *fæder*.

fay, *adj.* doomed to death, 690, 1447 note. OE *fāge*; cf. ON *feigr*.

- fayged**, *v. pret.* flattered, *515, 588 L *faged*, 976 *fageed* note; *faygyng*, *vbl sb.* flattery, adulation, 759, 1289. Cf. *fayned*, below. See Björkman, *Scand. Loan-words* p. 111.
- fayl(l)e**, *v.* fail, lack, want, be at fault, 180, 220, 235, 282, 668, 889, *fale* 518 *fade*, 575, 762, *fall* 245, etc. OF *faillir*. — *fa(y)le*, *sb.* fail, *with-outyn f.* 494, 648, 1034, *sawyns* (without) *f.* 727, *sauns f.* *1069; mistake 892. OF *faile*.
- fayn**, *adj.* glad, 28, 55, 63, 69, 75, etc. — *sb.* joy, 1464 note. OE *fægen*, *adj.*
- fayn(d)**, *v.* see *fand*.
- fayned**, *v. pret. tr.* (of a dog) fawned on (by wagging its tail), 1352 note. OE *fagnian*, *fæ-*. Cf. *fayged*.
- faynt**, *adj.* weak, cowardly, 1245. OF *faint*.
- fayntly**, *adv.* 617, 1095, 1300, 1434. Prec. + OE *-lice*.
- fayntnes**, *sb.* faintness of heart, 476. Prec. *adj.* + OE *-nes(s)*.
- fayr(e)**, *adj.* fair, beautiful, fine, 6, 10, 14, 16, 17, 156, *fare* 759, 1296, 1297, etc.; sometimes vaguely in allit. *full f. in fere*, 113, cf. 124:3; (abs.) fair child 129; *comp.* *fayr(r)er* 615, 1384, abs. *hyr *f.*, one fairer than she, 62 note; *superl.* *fayrest* 212, 319, 351, 481, 550, etc. OE *fæger*. — *adv.* fairly, beautifully, well, 3, 118, 127, 158:7, 240, 890, *fare* 1369 courteously, 1530 with fair words, etc. OE *fægre*.
- fayrhed(e)**, *sb.* beauty 104, speciousness 515. Prec. *adj.* + OE *-*hædu*, cf. *-hād*.
- fayrnes(e)**, *sb.* beauty, 320, 518, 1438, specious words 1487, 1510, etc. Prec. *adj.* + OE *-nes(s)*.
- fayth**, *sb.* faith, faithfulness, 46, 220, 247, 353, 484, 799, etc. OF *feid*, *feit*.
- faythfull**, *adj.* 428, 535, 1199. Prec. + OE *-full*.
- faythfully**, *adv.* 566, 678, 1034. Prec. + OE *-lice*.
- fald**, *fold*, *v.* fold, tell, set forth 3 (allit.), cf. MED *folden* *v.* 9, 10; refl. bend, fall *166; *vp f.* erect, 888. OE *f(e)aldan*.
- fal(l)e**, *v.* fall 124, befall, happen, 108, 133, 144, 228, belong (to), befit 169, 171, 542, 615, 1044, 1310 be connected with (*to*), kneel 1389, etc.; *pret. fell* 6, 15, 23, 30 *f. on slepe* (asleep), 36 occurred, 47, 1386 (*f. in*) happened, 68 (of heritage), 80:2, 1113 was fitting, 80:9 happened to be, 440:5 *als fell þer fell*, so many there happened to be, 346 belonged, 99 *seke f.*, fell ill, 163 *f. fowle*, turned to evil; *feld* 94 inv. spelling for *fell*, befell, or *pret. of inf. fele*, feel; *pp. fal(l)yn* 15, 240, 625, *faln on slepe* 355; *pres. p. falland* 660. OE *f(e)allan*. — *sb.* 1228. Cf. ON *fall*, *sb.*
- fals**, *adj.* false, 115, 216, 278, 311, 346, etc. OE *fals f.* Lat. *falsus*, OF *fals*.
- falshed(e)**, *sb.* falsehood, 72, 103, 212, 328, 333, etc. Prec. + OE *-*hædu*, cf. *-hād*.
- falsly**, *adv.* falsely, deceitfully, 634, 1111, 1528. *Adj.* + OE *-lice*.
- falssyng**, *vbl sb.* deceitfulness, 19. Cf. inf. *falsse*, deceive, OF *falser*.
- fame**, *sb.* (in bad sense) 646; (in good sense) 650, 830, 1030. OF *fame*.
- fand**, *v.* try, busy oneself, 69, 354 *asay and f.*, L *laboure*, 702, 647 (? *pret.*) L *hasted*, 797 imper. 2 sg. L *besy the*, 798, 998, 1243, 1510, *fayn(d)* 215, 532, 1424, *fownd* 212, 238 K LV; *pret. fand* 529, 647 (? *inf.*), *fandyd to fyzt* 603, L *did fight*; L often avoids the word, see also 798, 998, 1243, etc. OE *fandian*. — *fandyng*, *vbl sb.* temptation 18; trial, hardship 173 L *grete besynes*; pl. *-es* 1204 L *diseas*, *fayndyngs* 1244 L *wretchidnes*.
- fang**, *v.* catch, take, get, 14, 253, 351, 615, 672 get into, 688, etc. OE *fangen*, *pp. of fōn*, inf.
- fantasy**, *sb.* fantasy, caprice, 1226, 1304. OF *fantasie*.
- fare**, *fayr(e)*, *v.* go, travel, pass, 169, 258 *furth fayre*, 304, 305, 532, 598, etc.; behave 360, 1201; fare,

- get on (well, ill, etc.) 49, 98 *farre*, 122, 196, 365, 470, 676 K CLXV, etc.; imper. 2 sg. *fayr(e) wele*, farewell, 1242, *1245, 2 pl. *fayrs w.* 1348; *f. with*, treat, 250; *pret.* went: *fared* 252, *fayrd* 334, *for* 660; behaved: *fard* 759; *fared*: *foyre* 1234; *pp.* *farn*, *fared*, 112, 176 *faryn*; *fayre[n]* (L *part*) in *twene*, parted, *1183. OE *faran*, str. v., for weak forms cf. *fēran*, see *ferd.*² – *sb.* journey 1320, expedition 520, enterprise 961, state of things, happening 51, 96, 251, 317, 318, 1343, *faring*, experience(s), fortune 428, 431, 586, 709, state of health 1109, behaviour, doings, deed 187, 272, 328, 335, 355, 375, 1239, task 932, (reach that) position 514 (*þat f. fulfyll*, L *that degre f.*), plan, purpose 785, 1432, 1435, 1461, fare, food 944, etc. OE *fær*, n., *faru*, f.
- fast**¹, *adj.* firm, steadfast, 484, loyal, close (friend) 40, 489, 708, 517, attached to (*with*) 710, faithful 1195, etc. OE *fæst*. – *adv.* firmly, strongly, vigorously, 39 hard, 72 carefully, 180 firmly, 208 severely, 535 angrily; close (by), 225 *f. þerby*; 173 *f. be syd(e)*, 1318, 1367; (with *bind*, *fasten*) tightly, securely 357, 358, 365, fig. in *fayth war festynd f.* 247; quickly, swiftly 31, 71, 90, 94, 133, 135, 480, etc. OE *fæste*.
- fast**², *v.* fast, 163, 1163 *f. fro mete*, 1393 *f. fro drynke and mette*, 1431. OE *fæstan*.
- fatt**, *adj.* fat, 70, 106:4:8. OE *fætt*.
- fatur**, *sb.* traitor, 1062 note. AN *faitour*, OF *faitor*.
- fauerd**, *v. pret.* favoured, 395 spoilt, 746, 916. OF *favorer*.
- fauour**, *sb.* favour, 1070, 1438; pleasure 576, 1126; merit 1236; relief, remedy 1351; pardon 1409; appearance 832. OF *favo(u)r*.
- faur(e)**, *fawr(e)*, *num. card.* four, 23, 161, 373, 542, 824; *four(e)*, *fowr* 126, 247, 252, 558, 683, 1095. OE *fēower*.
- faurt**, *fawrt*, *num. ord.* fourth, 9, 82, 146, 831, 992, 993; *faurth* *1206, 1500, 1501, 1503; *ferth* 1187. OE *fēorþa*.
- faurty**, *fawrty*, *num. card.* forty, 27, 163, 176, 865, 890, 901, etc., *fawrte* 174 L *fourty*. OE *fēowertig*.
- fawt(e)**, *fawtt*, *sb.* fault, 550, 557, 781, 908 pl. -s; lack, want, scarcity, *144, 690, 931 pl. -es, 1307 (or: wrong), 1308 pl. -es, 1398; evil, misery, pl. -es, 146, 396, 1214; etc. OF *faute*. – *fawted*, *v. pret.* did wrong, 335 L *forfet*. From *sb.*, cf. OF *fauter*.
- fax**, *sb.* hair, 304. OE *feax*.
- febyll**, *adj.* feeble, weak, poor, miserable, 157, 328, 434, 749, 875, 1187, etc.; *compar.* *febyler*, baser, worse, 1231. OF *f(i)eble*.
- febyl(l)y**, *adv.* feeble-mindedly, 1201, miserably 1299. Prec. + OE *-lice*.
- febylnes**, *sb.* feebleness, 99. Prec. *adj.* + OE *-nes(s)*.
- fech(e)**, *v.* see *fett*.
- fede**, *v.* feed, 10, 14 *f. and fyll*, 42, 125 *furth f.*, 258, fig. 313, 832 delight, etc.; *pret.*, *pp.* *fed(e)*, 71, 151, 191, 319, 1029, 1516, etc. OE *fēdan*.
- fee**, *sb.* cattle, property, 136, 184, 334, 508, 569, 1051, etc., *both folke and f.* 477, *nawder folke ne f.* 672; *fye* 502. OE *feoh*, *fēo*.
- fe(y)ghyng**, see *fyght*, *v.*
- feyn(e)**, *-en-* (K CVI f) *v.* invent (stories, lies, etc.), 103, 278, 760 *fenyd*; pretend, 240, 632, refl. + compl. 328, 694; avoid one's duty, hang back, shirk, 287 *fenys*, 414, refl. 1379. OF *feign-*, inf. *feindre*.
- feysyke**, *sb.*, see *fysyke*.
- feld**, *sb.* field, 31, 57, 67, 70, 100, 618 battlefield, etc.; *in town and f.* 301, *in f. and town(e)* 144, 277, 301, 639, 1292, 1382; 381, retain MS. *feldes* cf. K CXXXIII:2. OE *feld*.
- fele**¹, *indef. pron., adj.* many, *187, 236, 390:7, 470, 561, 874, 892 note, *feyll* 714; *als fell*, as many, 440:5; *f. or fone* 390:2, 423, 439. (L favours many.) OE *feolo*, -u.

- fele**², *v.* feel, 18 taste, 127, 354, 363, 396; *feyle* 19 suffer, 71 (by touch); etc.; *pret. fel(e)d*, -*yd* 307, 355, 396, 846, 1366, 1509, etc.; *pp. feld* 1213. — *felyn*, *vbl sb.* touching (neg. adv. missing) 72. K CLXII:9. OE *fēlan*.
- fele**³, *v.* hide, conceal, 1050, 1108. ON *fela*.
- feleschep(e)**, *sb.* fellowship, company, 55, 268, 420, 496, 787, etc. From *felow*, *q. v.*, + OE -*scipe*.
- felyn**, *vbl sb.* see *fele*².
- fell**¹, *sb.* skin, hide, *flesch and f.* 86, 407, 936, 1031, 1043, 1248, 1297. OE *fel(l)*.
- fell**², 381, see *feld*, or *poss. next*.
- fell**³, *sb.* hill, mountain, moorland ridge, 580, 591, 656, 1022 note, 1421 (see *fyrth* for comb. *fyrth and f.*). ON *fjall*.
- fell**⁴, *adj.* fierce, cruel, terrible, doughty, 94, 180, 213, *265, 400, 905; *fers(e) and f.* 177, 203, 304, 308, 452, 502, etc.; *f. os þe fend* 737, *f. os(e) fyre* 199, 651, *709, 1058; *comp. -er* 504, 623, 802, 905, 1205, 1489; *superl. -yst, -est* 15, 645. OF *fel*.
- fell**⁵, *v.* fell, kill, 87, 220, 354, 365, 434, 601 *f. down*, 892 *fele*, etc.; *pret. fel(le)d* 276, 277, *fell* 520 L *feld*, etc.; *pp.* 241, 242, *fig. annulled* 400, etc. OE (Angl.) *fellan*, (WS. -*y-*).
- felly**, *adv.* gravely, cruelly, 1202, 1504. Adj. *fell* + OE -*lice*.
- fel(l)ows**, *felous*, *adj.* wicked, base, infamous, (of things) 272, 646 L *fellones*, 753, 1239; (of persons) 365, 405, 441, 529, 927. Cf. *fell*⁴ and ME *feloun(s)*, *felonous*, OF *felon(s)*, *feloneus*.
- felnes**, *sb.* fierceness, doughtiness, 307, 575, 753, 931. Adj. *fell* + OE -*nes(s)*.
- felon**, *sb.* villain, 571. OF *felon*.
- felony**, *sb.* villainy, sin, 191, 1310. OF *felonie*.
- felously**, *adv.* 697. See *fel(l)ows*, *adj.*, + OE -*lice*.
- felow**, *sb.* fellow, companion, 15, 48, 104, 353, 424, *1055, etc. Late OE *fēolaga*, *f.* ON *fēlagi*.
- female**, *sb.* woman, 12. OF *femelle*.
- fen(e)**, *sb.* dirt, excrement, *721, 1235 *fyllth and f.* OE *fen(n)*.
- fend(e)**¹, *sb.* fiend, devil, 6, 15, 16, 19, 87, 475 *feynd*, etc. OE *fēond*.
- fend(e)**², *v.* defend, 434 refl., 516, 641, 762, 767, 907 refl., etc. L mostly *defend(e)*. From *defend*, *q. v.*
- fen(e)**, *v.* see *feyn(e)*.
- fer**, -*e*, *ferr(e)*, *far(e)*, *farre*, *fa yr*, *adv.* far, 52, 120, 240:6:12, 248, 261, 958, etc.; *f. be fore*, long before, 15, 1429, *not full f.*, not very far back, 618; *o f.*, afar, 1057 L *on far*, *of f.* 1273 L *offarom*; *f. and nere* (near) 36, 182, 264, 766, 1030; *be f.*, by far, 905, 1231; *als f. os*, as far back as, 248. OE *feor(r)*; *comp. fare* 456, *ferr(e)*, L *far*, 152, 335, 602, 605, etc.; *ferrer* 576, 586, 601 *ferreur*, L *farthere*, 1239, 1397. OE *fierr*, *firr*; *ferther* 110, 287, 303 L *fare*, 358, 431, 468 L *farther*, etc., *ferthermer* 34 (-*mer* for *mor*); *forther*, -*þ-*, 21, 33, 51, 84, 302, etc., *f. mer* 86, *forthermer* 90, 196, 427 L *forthire more*. OE *furþor*. — *adj.* (far countries) 102, 244, 245, 728, 876, 1155, 1294, etc. From *adv.*
- ferd**¹, *sb.* fear, *for f.* 153, 322, 456, 479, 696, 946, etc. From *adj.* — *adj.* afraid, 457, 459, 1151, 1341, 1494. Pp. of OE *fēran*, *fēran*, frighten, see below.
- ferd**², *v. pret.* of *ferre*, go, fare, deal (with), 113, 264 L *yooder*, 306 L *went*, 525, 543, 697, etc. OE *fēran*, cf. *fare*.
- ferdly**, *adv.* Prec. *adj.* + OE -*lice*.
- ferdnes**, *sb.* fear, 443. Prec. *adj.* + OE -*nes(s)*.
- ferer**¹, *v.* frighten, terrify, defeat, 215, 265, 453, 508, 516, etc. See *ferd*¹, *adj.*
- ferer**², *sb.* companion, partner, spouse, 12, 18, 253 adversary, 292, 315, etc. OE *gefēra*. — *in f.*, in company, together, 23, 40, 48, 57, 63, 113,

- etc. OE *gefēr*, companionship.
- ferē**³, *adj.* healthy, strong, *ho(y)le* and *f.* 944, 1144; *unfere*, wretched, 917. ON *fœrr*, OE *fēr*.
- ferly**, *-ar*, *adj.* wondrous, marvellous, 285, 561:11, 1012; *f. fare*, strange happening(s), 318, 1095, 1387, 1480; *sb.* something wonderful, marvel, astonishment, 76, 123, 126, 137, 138, 423, 486, etc.; *no f. (y)l*, no wonder (if), 1090, 1297. OE *færlic*, *fêrlīc*, *adj.* sudden, cf. ON *ferligr* monstrous. — *adv.* wonderfully, exceedingly, 55, 98, 242, 330, 383, 561:4, etc. OE *færlice*, *fêr-*, cf. ON *ferliga*.
- ferrom**, *adv.* afar, *a f.* 237, *on farrom* 1115 L, *S on dregh*, aside, *of f.* 409, 1394. OE *feorran*. Cf. *fer(e)*, *adv.*
- fers(e)**, *adj.* fierce, *f. and fell*, see *fell*⁴, *adj.* OF *f(i)ers*.
- fersly**, *adv.* 599, 603, 620. Prec. + OE *-lice*.
- fest**, *sb.* feast, 231, 367, 533, 570, 630, etc. OF *feste*. — *v. tr.* 700. OF *fester*.
- fest(e)**, *v.* make fast, confirm, agree upon, pledge, 358, 391, 938 fasten (*intr.*), 1485; *feyst*, wed, 1337; *forward f.* make an agreement 80, impose a condition 519 L, decree 1123 note; *f. on fyr*, set on fire, 254; *pret. fest(yd)* 80, 97, 337, 358, 630 (cf. 245 and K XX), etc.; *pp. fest(yd)* 245 *sewrty f.*, L *suerty promyst* (cf. 630), 365, 566, 1007, 1125 L *festyned*, 1385 wedded. OE *fæstan*, ON *fasta*.
- festend**, *v. pret.* made fast, *f. connand*, imposed condition, L *made* etc., 228; *pp. -ynd*, allied, 247. OE *fæstnian*, cf. ON *fastna*, pledge, betroth.
- fett**, *v.* fetch, 569, 885, 1001; *pret. feytt* 1500; *pp. fett(e)* 331, 719, 723, etc. OE *fetian*. Other inf.: *fech(e)* 756 L *bring*, *1291; *foche* 118, 227, 507 L *be broght*, 1344 L *fetch*, 1491, 1526. OE *fecc(e)an*, cf. OE *fo(t)ian*, ME *fo(t)t*, Jordan, *Handbuch*, § 73, Anm. 1.
- feturs**, *sb. pl.* fetters, 365. OE *feter*, sg. **few**, *indef. pron.* 216, 253, 258, *265 Retain MS *fell*, 456, 541, etc. OE *fēawe*.
- fy**, *interj.* fie, 721. OF *fi*.
- fyft**, *num. ord.* fifth, 10, 147, 1457, 1503. OE *fifta*.
- fyftene**, *num. card.* fifteen, 830. OE *fiftēne*.
- fyfty**, *num. card.*, fifty, 26, 27, 32, 185, 188, etc. OE *fiftig*.
- fyght**, *fyzt*, *sb.* fight, 208, 220, 286, 434, 440, etc. OE *feohte*, (*ge*)*feoht*. — *v.* 161, *204, 237, 252, 264, etc.; *feyht* 620:2, cf. l. 9 *fyzt*; *feygh* 655 L *fyght*; *pres. p. fyghand* 170 L *fyghthand*, *fehyng* 465 L *fightyng*, *fehyng* 565, 772 L *fyghten*. OE *feohtan*. — *fe(y)ghyng*, *vbl. sb.* 273 L *fyghtyng*, 343 L *fyghteng*. For dropping of *-t* see K CLXIII:12.
- fygur**, *sb.* figure, image, 3, 309, 1091. OF *figure*.
- fyle**, *v.* make foul, dishonour, put to shame, 130 soil, 362, 549, 674, 836; *un fyled*, unpolluted, clean, 1042. OE *fýlan*.
- fyll**, *v.* fill, fulfil, 10, 14 *fede and f.*, 111 *f. of* (with), 114, 182, 420, 1029, 1309 satisfy, etc. OE *fyllan*. — *sb.* fill, 1085, 1467. OE *fyllu*.
- fylth**, *sb.* filth, dirt, 365, 1042, 1105, 1227, 1235 see *fen(e)*, etc. OE *fýlþ*.
- fyn**, *sb.* fin, 10. OE *finn*.
- fynd**¹, *sb.* end, see *fyne*².
- fynd**², *v.* find, get, 21, 24, 209, 221, 222, etc., *fon* *70; *pret. fand* 28, 31, 49, 57, 58, 360 found to his loss, etc.; supplied 108, 1477; *found* 358 L *fynde*; *pp. fun(e)* 34, 35, 72, 88, 115, 753, 1333, etc., *fon(e)* 62, 441, 667, 1085, *fown* 127, 1061, *funden* 87, *fundon* 1266, *fundun* 1279. OE *findan*. For *pp.* see K XLVII c, CXXXII:1, CXVII. — *fyndyng*, *vbl. sb.* 1232.
- fyne**¹, *adj.* fine, 40, 111 true, 390, 574, 702, 799 true, etc. OF *fin*.
- fyne**², *v.* stop, cease, 145, 198, 434, 435, 476, etc.; 362 MS. *feyn*, K CLXIV:14; *syne*, 3 pl. subj., 52, rhyme and allit. suggest [*f*]yne; cf.

- K CXXXII, CXLV. OF *finer*. — *sb.* *fynd*, end, 10. OF *fin*.
- fyngur*, -*er*, *sb.* finger, 143, 854, 1492, 1504. OE *finger*.
- fyr(e)*, *sb.* fire, 57, 58, 59, 60, 151, 199 cf. *fell*⁴ *adj.*, etc.; *f.* *brandes*, firebrands, 337. OE *fȳr*.
- fyrn*, *adj.* firm, 630. OF *ferme*, Lat. *firmus*.
- firmament*, *sb.* 7:3:9, 9. = OF.
- fyrst*, *adj.*, *ord.* first, 6, 30, 66, 86, 87, etc. OE *fyr(e)st*. — *adv.* 74, 176, 228, 329, 387, etc.
- fyrth*, *sb.* wood, wooded country, 738 note, *f.* and *fell* 580, 591, 656, 1022 note, 1421, see *fell*³; *f.* and *feld* (field) 833 note. OE *fyrhþ*, *gefyrþe*. Cf. K CXXXIII § 43: Metathesis.
- fysch(e)*, *sb.* fish, 10 pl. -*es*, 548, 1159, 1319:3:8, 1320, 1355; *f.* *maw* 1340, *f.* *gall* 1351. OE *fisc*.
- fysyke*, *sb.* physic, medicine, 871; *feysyke*, medical faculty, physicians, 498 L *Physeshans*. OF *fisique*.
- fytt*, *sb.* ? lie, (K XLIII: 'time') perhaps assoc. with ME *fitten*, falsehood, 356; painful experience, fate, 1478. Cf. OE *fit*, conflict.
- fytt(e)*, *adj.* fit, 17, 510, 1432 subject (*to*), quasi-*adv.* 1479. Orig. uncertain. For MS. *fytt* 1015 see *sytt(e)*, *v.*
- fyue*, *num. card.* five, 64, 216, 249, etc., *fyfe* 408:9:11, 520, etc. OE *fif*.
- flay*, *v.* frighten, terrify, 137, 308; *pret.*, *pp.* *flayd(e)* 205, 444, 999, 1355, 1443; destroyed 508, 592, 968, 1511; *to flayd*, dispersed, 238, cf. *to schent*, 84, 691. OE *flēgan*, put to flight. See K CV and CXXX, cf. *afflay*.
- flatt*, *adj.* quasi-*adv.*, flat, 686, 929, 965, 1444 (all exs with *fall* *v.*). ON *flatr*.
- flawm(e)*, *sb.* flame, 151, 829. AN **flaume*, OF *flamme*.
- fleand*, *v.* *pres. p.* flying, 146, 149, 241, 775; L *flyand*; *pret.* *flow* 29. OE *flēogan*.
- fle(e)*, *v.* flee, 39, 55, 161, 213, 255, etc.; *tr.* 299, 434; *pret.*, *pp.* *fled(e)* 237, 247, 536, 799 *f.* and *flemed* (*pp.*), 1443 note, etc. OE *flēon*.
- fleme*, *v.* put to flight, drive away, 333, 650, 714, 799 cf. *fle(e)*, 1381, etc. WS *flieman*, Angl. *flēman*.
- flesh*, *flesch*, *sb.* flesh, meat, body, 69, 73, 343, 406, 574, 1030 note, 1195 note, etc.; *flesch delytt*, the delight of the *f.*, 276, L *fleshly d.*; *f.* and *fell*, see *fell*¹; *f.* and *bon(n)e* (bone) 792, 1363. OE *flæsc*.
- fles(s)e*, *sb.* fleece, 285:1:3:8:11. OE *flēos*.
- flett*¹, *sb.* ground, floor, house, 30 490. OE *flett*.
- flett*², *v.* float, swim, 10, 124. OE *flēotan*.
- flyght*¹, *sb.* act of fleeing, 620, *flygh* 402, *flyzt* 277, 1115. OE **flyht*.
- flyght*², *sb.* act of flying, 1517, *flygh* 25, 825, *flyzt* 480. OE *flyght*.
- flynt*, *sb.* flint, 1215. OE *flint*.
- flytt*¹, *sb.* strife, abuse, 1197. OE *geflit*, cf. OE *flīt*. See *flott* below.
- flytt(e)*², *v.* remove, depart, *intr.* 173, 441, 563, 796, 1003, etc.; *tr.* 409, 1177 (of sheep, perhaps *intr.*), 1257. ON *flytja*.
- flode*, *sb.* flood 22; river *106, 716, *flud(e)* 23 pl. -*es*, streams, 124, 200:7 (*fluyd*) :11, 230, 234, etc. OE *flōd*.
- flokk*, *sb.* flock, 1177 pl. -*es* (of sheep). OE *flocc*. — *v.* *pret.* *flok(k)ed*, *intr.* gathered, 176 L *gederyd*, 364. From *sb.*
- flott*, *v.* *pret.* quarrelled 366 *f.* and *chyde*, L *flyte* etc. OE *flitan*, *flāt*, etc.
- flour(e)*, -*wr*, *sb.* flower, 8, 13, 137, 194, 832, 1244, *fig.* bear the *f.* be the first, gain the victory, 320, 516, etc.; flour, meal, 157, 921, 923:3:9, 1027, 1088. OF *flour*.
- flow*, *v.* *pret.*, flew, see *fleand*.
- fluyng*, *vbl.* *sb.* flowing, 230. OE *flōwan* + -*ing*.
- flum(e)*, -*o-*, *sb.* river, 36, 202, 206, 217, 221, 732, etc. OF *flum*.
- fob*, *v.* cheat, 53. Orig. uncertain. Cf. G *foppen*, deceive, fool.

foche, *v.* see *fett*.

foyle, *sb.* 897, see *fowl(e)*¹.

fold¹, *sb.* earth, 35. OE *folde*. For *folde* 106 see *f[od]e*. See *Gen.* 41:1-2.

fold², *sb.* fold (for domestic animals), 334. OE *fald*.

fole, *foyl(l)e*, *sb.* fool, 16, 31, 304, 360, 509, 670, 994:3:4, etc.; *foyles the more*, the more fools you, 16; *adj.* *299:7 foolish. OF *fol*. - *v.* *1510. From *sb.*

foleherdenes, *sb.* foolhardiness, 459. OF *fol hardi* + OE *-nes(s)*.

folly, *sb.* folly, 204, 299:5 pl. *-s*, 624, 836, 846, 889, 1271 pl. *foylies*, etc.; attr. 313, 1461. OF *folie*.

folke, *sb.* folk, people, 24, 25, 49, 108, 119, 1120, etc., pl. *-es* 40, 50. OE *folc*.

folow, *v.* follow, 746, 1467 (*on þem*); *pret.* *-d* 485; *fo(w)led* 230, 480, 511, 560, 620, 657, 738, 893 *fowled þem down*, perhaps = *fowl(e)*², L *felld theym downe*, 988; *folod on* 736, L *folowed after*; *pres. p.* *foloand* 454, 812. OE *folgian*.

fon¹, *v.* find, *70. See *fynd*²; K XLVII.

fon², *v.* behave foolishly (or sinfully as in comb. with adv. 'fouly', e.g. 697), 184, 270 L *did*, 277, 300 *-e*, 692, 697, etc., *foyn* 31. K XCV: 'Prob. of OS cand. origin'. But Björkman finds this etymology 'very doubtful', *Scand. Loan-words* pp. 94, 238 ff. Cf. *fown*, *sb.*

fond, *adj.* foolish, 834, 1170. F. *prec.* **fondly**, *adv.* 184 f. (L *fowly*) *fon*, 1155. *Prec.* + OE *-lice*.

fone, *indef. pron.* few, 131, 247, 255, 288, 455, 728, *foyn(e)* 763, 791, 1402; *fel(l)e or f.*, many or few, 183, 390, 423, 439. Prob. f. OE *hwōn*, influenced by *few* (*fa*) and *fele*. See note 728:7.

fo(o), *fa*, *sb.* foe, 15 *foe*, 350, 515, *f. and frend* 149, *frend ne f.* 525, *f. ne frend* 526, *frend and fa* 861, etc.; pl. *face* 190, *foes* *215, *foys(e)* 220, 248, *fayse* 600, *foyce*

791, *fase* 848, etc. OE *gefā*.

for¹, *foyre*, 660, 1234, *v. pret.* of *fare*, *q.v.*

for², *prep.* for, 2, 4:7, 5 f. [*euer and*] *ay*, 7 *for ay*, 9:10, 19:2, 79 ('to serve for Rachel'), etc.; 49:4, 413:9 read *ff[ro]* = L; in spite of, 510:7:9, 1205, 1287; before, ahead of, 184; *for - sake*, see *sake*; *for ferd*, see *ferd*¹; because of, after, 645:2:3; (*used*) as 1320; before inf. (cf. *forto*) 4:2, 11, 23, 104, 141 L *for to*. OE *for*. - *conj.* for, as, because, (after main clause) 2, 6:7, 20, 21, 38, etc.; (before main clause) 6:1, 19:8, 47 (substitute comma for semicolon), 51, 87:9 (substitute comma for full stop after *tell*), 127, etc.; (with final colouring) in order that (+ should) 62, 133, 355, 357, 359, etc.; *for þat*, because, 160, 181, 380, 1167, 1240. OE *for þon þe*, etc.

foran, *adj.* foreign, 1201, 1266 note, 1348. OF *forain*.

for bede, *v.* forbid, 1486; *God forbede*, 3 sg. subj., 562, *for bed(e)* 575, 1356; *pret.* *for bede* 236, *forbed* 1522; *pp.* *forbeyd* 18, *for bodyn* 1523. OE *forbēodan*.

for beyr, *for bere*, *v.* forbear, abstain from, spare, 14, 1481; *pp.* *for born(e)* 350, 484, 572, 838 remitted. OE *forberan*, inf., see *ber(e)*³.

for done, *v. pp.* destroyed, killed, 484 *fordown*, 791, 1326, 1503. OE *fordōn*, inf., see *do*.

fore, *adv.* before, in front of him, 540. OE *fore*.

forest, *sb.* 156, 157, 158, 169, 173, *be a f. syd* 467, *under . . . f. syde* 570, 655, etc. = OF.

for faders, *sb. pl.* forefathers, 766 L *fourme f.*, 836 *forfaders*, L *fourme fadres*. OE *fore + fæder*, see *fader*. Cf. ON *forfaðir*.

forfeyt(t), *-ett*, *sb.* misdeed, crime, 19, 766. OF *forfet*. - *adj.* forfeit 1015. - *v.* transgress, do wrong, sin, 1488; *pret.*, *pp.* 469, 470, 481, 910, 1202, etc. From *sb.*

- forfetur**, *sb.* forfeiture, penalty, 525. OF *forfetur*, *forfaiture*.
- for geyt(t)**, *v.* forget, 220, 261, 1522, *for gete* 539; *pret.* *forgatt(e)* 481, 836 *forgate*, 863, 898, 1085 *for gatte*; *pp.* *for ge(y)ttyn* 336, 1138. OE *forg(i)etan*, ME *g- f.* ON *geta*, cf. Engl. *get*.
- forgyf(e)**, *for gyf*, *v.* forgive, 117, 199, 445, 472, 748:9 -s vs *tyll*, 748:12, etc.; *pret.* *for gaf* 747, *forgaf* 965. OE *forg(i)efan*, ME *gi- f.* Scand., cf. (O)Sw *giva*, (O)Da *give*.
- forgyfnes**, *for g.*, *sb.* forgiveness, 565, 686, 696, 1163, 1262, etc. OE *forgiefen(n)es*.
- forgo**, *for go*, *v.* lose, give up, 436, 685. OE *forgān*.
- for greued**, see *greue*, *v.*
- for lorn(e)**, *v. pp.* lost, destroyed, 312, 817, 1332 L *lorne*. OE *forloren*, *pp.* of *forlēosan*. Cf. *lese*, *v.*
- form(e)¹**, *adj.* first, *f. faders*, forefathers, 3, 312, 447, 1480 the Fathers of the Church; *formfaders* 877, 1487. OE *forma*. — superl. *formost*, 193. OE *formest*.
- form(e)²**, *sb.* form, shape, 302, 1484. OF *fo(u)rme*. — *v. pret.* -*yd* 12; *pp.* -*ed* 825. OF *fourmer*.
- formeld**, *v. pp.* mentioned before, 637. ON *formæla*, inf.
- forsake**, *for s.*, *v.* forsake, abandon, 211, 327, 796, 833, 1073, etc.; *pret.* *for suke* 128, *forsoke*, *for s.* 300, 335, 402, 412, 479, etc.; *pp.* *forsakyn* 402, 431, 448, 948, 1505, etc. OE *forsacan*.
- fors(e)**, *sb.* force, power, strength, army, 54, 87, 199, 220, 303, *force* 619, 646, 672 fortified place, *forsce* 754, etc. OF *force*. — *v. pret.* *forst*, violated (a woman), 697. OF *forcer*.
- forsoth(e)**, see *soth(e)*.
- fortym**, *sb.* foretime, *be f.*, before, previously, 230. *Fore + time*, q.v.
- forto**, *for to*, *prep.* (before inf.) (in order) to, 2:7:10, 8, 10, 12, 15, etc. *For + to*, q.v.
- for toyzt**, *sb.* forethought, plan, 677. OE *fore + (ge)pōht*.
- forwerd**, -*ard*, *sb.* agreement, promise, 59, 80, 297, 313, 320, 519 L *condition*, 726 *for ward*, etc. OE *foreweard*.
- fosterd**, *v. pret.* nourished, 127, 1484 L *norished*. OE *fōstriān*, ON *fōstra*.
- fot(t)e**, *sb.* foot, 146 *fott*, 930 ('the least distance'), 999; *on f.* 170, 187, *on futte* 454, *a (on) f.* 1160, *to f.* 531; *fro f.* to crown (head) 1437; *f. and hand* 696; *f. hate*, hotfoot, 1467 L *full hote*: *pl. fet(t)e*, 130, 166, 172, 181, 250, etc.; *fro hed to f.*, from beginning to end, 330, cf. 1437 above; *fro face to f.* 781; *to f.* 166; (*adv.*) *both hend (L hand) and f.*, 355. OE *fōt*, *pl. fēt*.
- fother**, *sb.* load, *86. OE *fōþer*.
- fowl(e)¹**, *sb.* fowl, bird, 10, 11, 25, 26, 29, 873, etc., *fowlle* 28, *fulle* 825, *foule* 1114, *foyle* 897. OE *fugol*.
- fowl(e)²**, *adj.* foul, evil, wicked, shameful, 6, 172, *fowll* 24, 395, *foull(e)* 37, 1155, *fole* 953 L *fowl*, etc.; *sb.* evil: *foull mot þem fall* (befall!) 940, cf. *adv.* *he fell fowle*, 890, L *him f. f.* OE *fūl*. — *adv.* -*e* 189, 270, 365, 692, 703, 1233, etc., -*y* 37, 300, 697, 786, 888, 890, etc.; *compar.* *fowler* 1240, cf. *sb.* OE -*e*, -*lice*. — *v.* 250:2; *pret.*, *pp.* *ful(l)yd* 591, 893 see *folow*, 1421, *fold* *413, fouled, destroyed. OE *fūlian*. — *fowling*, *vbl. sb.* evil plan, 804.
- fown**, *sb.* fool, 667. Cf. OSw *fāne*, Sw *fāne*, MDan *faane*, fool. But see *fon²*, *v.*
- fownd¹**, *v.* try, see *fand*.
- fownd²**, *found*, *v.* go, depart, 154, 259 L *pas*, 456 L *goo*, 508 L *goo*, 509, 520, 566, etc.; *pret.* -*ed* 162, L *went*. OE *fundian*.
- fra(y)**, see *fro*.
- frayn(e)**, *v.* inquire, ask, question, 176 *pret.* -*ed*, L *asked*, 468, 544, 854, 929, 961, etc. OE *fregnan*.
- frayst**, *v.* try, 335, 717; 2 sg. *frays* (pester) *þou* (L *fraste thou*) 1197,

or *f. inf. affray*; pret. *frest* 356, L *fraisted*. ON *freista*. See Björkman, *Scand. Loan-words*, pp. 42, 53, 195, 297; for 1197 cf. *Morte Arth.* (ed. Björkman) 1248 (note), 2260.

fraunchese, *sb.* freedom, 857. OF *franchise*.

fre(e), *adj.* free, noble, generous, 13, *16, 33, 77, 964, 1255 note, etc.; *fayr(e)* and *f.* 16, 85, 271 (stock epithet of compliment). — *sb.* *þat f.*, that noble lady, 320. OE *frēo*.

freedom, *sb.* freedom, privilege, 852 pl. -s, 1212. OE *frēodōm*.

freyle, *adj.* frail, 1206. OF *fraille*.

freke, *adj.* eager, ready, quick, 362 L *bowne*, 553, 1176, 1424. OE *freca*. — *sb.* warrior, champion, 504. OE *freca* f. *adj.*

friend, *sb.* friend, 40, 180, 217, 275, 409, 550 *freynd*, etc.; pl. *frend* 351, -es (sometimes 'kinsfolk') 49, 51, 58, 142, 251, 314, 319, 320 (gen.), etc.; comb. with *fo(o)*, q.v. OE *frēond*. For 'kinsman' etc. cf. ON *frændi*.

friendly, *adj.* friendly, 443, 648, 792, 1301, 1530, *frenly* 590; *adv.* 695, 1445. OE *frēondlic*, -lice.

fren(d)schep(e), *sb.* friendship, 445, 531, 532, 632, 668:3 *frendchep*, 668:10, 1176 *frenchep*, 1443, kith and kin, etc. OE *frēondscipe*.

fresch(e), *adj.* fresh (of water), 156, 183, 918, 919; (of food) 158; true (of faith) 1268. OE *fesc*, but prob. OF *freis*, m., *fresche*, f. Cf. K CXXVIII, CXXXIII ff.

fro, *prep.* from, 20, 49:*4 (MS. *for*):7, 63, 78, *82 (MS. *for*), *413:9 L *ffro*, 675:6, etc.; (postpos.) 9, 15, 50, 74, 89, 90 *fra*, etc.; *adv. to and fro* 77, 278, *to and fray* 543, *a lytill fra* (from there) 588; *conj.* (from the moment) when, after, since, 310:5 L *for*, 377, 417, 477, 493, 514, 675:7, 1149, etc. ON *frá*.

from, *prep.* 23, 52, 55, 60, 67, 84, etc. OE *fram*, *from*.

frosk, *sb.* frog, 144. OE *frosce*, *forsc*.

frost, *sb.* 148, 449. OE *frost*, *forst*.

frowerd, *adj.* froward, refractory, 146.

From *fro*, q.v., + OE -weard.

frut(t), *sb.* fruit, offspring, 8, 12, 13, 14:2:3:6, 19, 45, etc. OF *fruit*.

fud(e), *sb.* food, 14, 106, 108, 157, 158, etc., *fod(e)* 174, 183, 221, 282, 569, etc., *foyd(e)* 19, 157, 261; pl. *fudes* 151, *fodes* 1512; child 103, 687, 1510, brood, race 144. OE *fōda*.

fuell, *sb.* fuel, 245, 936. OF *fouaille*.

fulfyll, *v.* fulfil, fill (up), 52, 59, 64, 142, 207, 1462 *fullfyll*, etc.; *þat fare* (L *degre*) *f.*, reach that position, 514; *pret.*, pp. -yd 75, 118, -ed 256:6:12, 191 pp., with comma for full stop after *before*; *fulfyll* 427 (L -ed) pp. K CXXXIII:2. OE *fullfyllan*.

full, *adj.* 13, 27, 350, 445 (? *adv.*), 663, compar. -er 781. — *adv.* *full(y)*, very, 15, 16:1:4, 17, 21:2:5, etc.; -y 23, 82, 127, 176, 282, 1475, etc. OE *full*; -lice.

ful(l)e, *fo-*, *v.* see *fowl(e)*², *v.*

funleng, *sb.* founding, 124 (of the child Moses: *f. of the flood, L taken fro* etc.). Pp. of *find* + OE -ling.

furth, *adv.* forth, out, on, away, 8, 12, 19, 28, 29, 66, 70, 153, 800 *furt*, etc.; into view 96, further 358, henceforth 559; *with abraham f.*, along with A., 34; *ay f.*, evermore, 42; *f. fand*, found ready, 478. OE *forþ*.

further, *forther*, *v.* help forward, favour, assist, 387 *f. furth* (L *shew f.*) follow up, 414, 751, 833. OE *fyrþr(i)an*.

fuson, *sb.* abundance, power, strength, 1017, 1425 *fusyown*, note. OF *foison*, *fuison*.

G

gab, *v.* mock, deceive, 1023 *g. ne begyle*. Cf. ON *gabba*, Sw *begabba*, mock; OF *gaber*. — *gabbyng*, *vbl sb.* *1214 mockery. 1529 lying.

gabber, *sb.* deceiver, traitor, 724. Prec. + OE -ere.

gay, *adj.* bright, fine (of garments),

- 574, 1035, 1437, 1441, 1476. OF *gai*.
- gayly**, *adv.* 211, 888. Prec. + OE *-lice*.
- gayn(e)**¹, *sb.* gain, benefit, profit, 685, 1103. ON *gagn*, cf. next and OF *gain*. Cf. Björkman p. 112.
- gayn(e)**², *v.* be of use, avail, help, 12, 242, 443, 636, 870, 939, etc. ON *gegna*.
- gaynyst**, *-est(e)*, *adj.* superl. straightest (of roads or directions) 49, 530, 1038, 1113. ON *gegn*.
- gayn stand**, *v.* withstand, resist, 254, 478, 1381, 1408. OE *gegn- + standan*. Cf. *agayn(st)*.
- gall**, *sb.* secretion of liver, 1320, 1351 *fysch g.* OE *g(e)alla*.
- gam(e)**, *sb.* game, jest, pleasure, amusement, undertaking, 322, 490 business L *warke*, 535, 636 *g. ne glee*, 649, 937, 1334, 1346, etc. OE *gamen*.
- gang(e)**, *v.* go, walk, 178, 184, 199, 216, 275, 417, etc., 'be' 22, 26. OE *gangan*. For ME pret. and pp. see *go(o)* and *wend(e)*.
- garde**, *adj.* spotted, 81. K LVIII § 11 b: AN or OF. But MED: pp. of *gēren*, ? parti-colored. See next.
- gar(e)**, *gayr(e)*, *garre*, *v.* make, cause (L usually *make*), 23, 114, 211, 212, 309, 352, 365, etc.; *pret.* *gart* 18, 55, 91, 114, 156, 185 (= L), 249:7 (L *made*) :9 (= L), etc.; *pp.* *gert*, 998 L *gart*. ON *ger(v)a*, *gør(v)a*.
- garland**, *sb.* 1438. OF *garlande*.
- garment**, *sb.* 574, 688, 1035, 1088, 1437, etc. OF *garnement*.
- garner**, *sb.* granary, 1088. AN *gerner*, OF *gernier* (mod. *grenier*).
- garthyn**, *sb.* garden 1408 L *gardyn*. ONF *gardin*, CF *jardin*.
- gast**, *sb.* ghost, spirit, 1, 4 *the holi g.*, 262 *gost*, 394, 495; *gyfe þe g.*, give up the *g.*, 343, (*vn*)*to god* 800, 1497, *to goddes grace* 848, *zeld þe g.* 983. OE *gäst*.
- gate**, *gatt(e)*, *sb.* way, road, journey, course, manner, 49, 114, 195, 206, 420, 463, pl. *-es* 812 L *iourney*, 1261 note, L *belde*, etc.; *all g.*, in every way, always, 171; *sogattes*, *sogaites*, in such a way, 43, 360 L *in such wyse*; *þusgayte*, 1210 L *on this wyse*, *þus gaitte* 1439. ON *gata*.
- gawd**, *gaud*, *sb.* trick, device to deceive, 114, pl. *-es* 322, 334, 370, 1235, 1451. Cf. OF *gaudir*, *v.* rejoice.
- gebett**, *sb.* gibbet, gallows, 1410. OF *gibet*.
- ge(y)ddy**, *-er*, *v.* gather, 8, 100, 108, 110, 251, 338, etc.; *pres. p.* *gedderyng* 378 L *gedirand*. — *ge(y)dderyng*, *vbl sb.* 173, 753, 1376. OE *gaderian*. — For ME *to g.*, *adv.*, see *to g.*
- ge(y)re**, *sb.* gear, equipment, armour, 265, 508, 672, 887 'altar', 1044, 1375 kitchen utensils, 1490 materials, etc. ON *gervi*, *gørvi*.
- ge(y)se**, *geysse*, *v.* guess, 11 create, 156, 726, 1265 *I g. Prob.* Scand.; cf. (O)Sw *gissa*, Icel *gizka*. K CXLVII:5: possibly MDu *gessen*.
- ge(y)st**, *sb.* guest, 938, 1285:6:10, 1329, 1385, etc.; fellow, 'customer', 365 *a greuus g.* (of Samson; perhaps 'guest'), 505 *a gremly g.* (of Goliath). ON *gestr*.
- geyt(e)**, *geytt*, *get(e)*, *gett(e)*, *v.* get, obtain, 43, 69, 74:11:12, 150, 379, 458, etc.; tend 492 L *kepe*, 1348; reach, get to, 157, 945; *pret.* *gatt(e)*, *gat*, got 81 (with refl. dative), 166, 184, 198, 242, 901, etc.; begot 53, 98; came to (*to*) 1417; *pp.* (*yll*) *gotten* 483 L *getyn*; *gettyn* 1077 *g. a way*, hidden away, 1118, *g. agayn*, brought or come back, 752, 1282 L *brought a.*; *gotyn*, got, 1295, L *getyn*. ON *geta*.
- gendyrd**, *v. pp.* engendered, begotten, 98. OF *gendrer*.
- generacion**, *sb.* offspring, descendants, 77, 277. Lat. *generatio*, OF *-cion*.
- genology**, *sb.* genealogy, pedigree, 85, 98. OF *gene(a)logie*.
- gent**, *adj.* well-born, 955. OF *gent*.
- gentyll**, *adj.* well-born, noble, 264, 281, 283, 291, 371, 388, 794 skilful, etc.; *superl.* *gentylest* 798. OF *gentil*.
- gyant**, *sb.* giant, 266. OF *géant*.

- gybcrokes**, *sb. pl.* iron hooks (used in a siege), 435 L *gybrakes*. See OED *gib*, *sb.*³, 4 † *gib-crook*, *gib* of obscure origin, *crook* f. ON *krókr*.
- gyd**, *v.* guide, rule, 171, 216 L *gouverne*, 414. OF *guider*. — *sb.* *gyde*, leader, 515. OF *guide*.
- gyf(e)**, *v.* give, 17, 189, 323:6:8, 343, 353, *483, etc.; *pret.* *gaf(e)* 12, 13, 14, 20, 29, 136, 1054, etc.; *pp.* *gyfyn* 75, 1309; 162 MS *3fyn*, read [gy]fyn (allit.); MS *yfyn*, read [g]lyfyn 445, 848, 930, 1041, 1276 note, 1484 note. — *gyfyng*, *vbl sb.* 660. OE *g(i)efan*, ME *gi-* f. Scand., (O)Sw *giva*.
- gyfer**, *sb.* giver, 1433. Prec. + OE *-ere*.
- gyft**, *sb.* gift, 353, 483, 691, 795, 1027. OE *gift*, payment for a wife; later sense and form prob. f. Scand.; cf. ON *gipt*, OSw *gift*, Sw *hemgift*, dowry, *avgift*, fee, charge.
- gyle**, *sb.* guile, deceit, 901 note. OF *guile*. Cf. *wyle*, *sb.* — *v.* *beguile*, deceive, 15. OF *guiler*.
- gyll**, *sb.* gills, 1319. Prob. Scand. Cf. OSw *ge(e)l*, Sw *gäl*, ODan (*fiske-*) *gæln*, Dan *gjælle*, ON *gjalnar*.
- gyllery**, *sb.* deceit, 74. OF *gillerie*, see *gyle*.
- gylt**¹, *v. pp.* gilt, gilded, 165. OE (*be*)*gyldan*, inf.
- gylt**², *sb.* guilt, 189, 747, 1157, 1162, 1219, etc. OE *gylt*.
- gylty**, *adj.* guilty, 94, 776, 1256, 1259. OE *gyltig*.
- gyltry**, *sb.* deceit, 366 L *gylry*. Hybrid form of *gylt* and *gyllery*. K XXIV.
- gyn(e)**, *sb.* craft, cunning scheme, 70, 337, 352, 633, 704, 805, etc. Aphetic f. OF *engin*.
- gyrdyll**, *sb.* girdle, 1438. OE *gyrdel*.
- gyse**, *sb.* manner, way, 44 *615 [u]yse. OF *guise*.
- glad(e)**, *adj.* glad, 71, 128, 129, 278, 305, etc. OE *glæd*. — *v.* *gladden*, entertain, cheer, 682, 1103, 1285, 1375, 1376, etc. OE *gladian*.
- gladly**, *adv.* 445, 522, 531, 590, 1073, etc. Prec. adj. + OE *-lice*.
- gladnes(e)**, *sb.* merriment, joy, 362, 639, 1001, 1353, 1357. Prec. adj. + OE *-nes(s)*.
- gladschepe**, *sb.* delight, 309. Prec. adj. + OE *-scipe*.
- glas(se)**, *sb.* glass, 91, 505. OE *glæs*.
- gle(e)**, *sb.* merriment, joy, 295, 499 music, 636, 732, 1009, etc. OE *gléo(w)*.
- glene**, *v.* glean, 377, 378. OF *glener*, *glainer*.
- glyd**, *v.* glide, 1524. OE *glidan*.
- glyterand**, *v. pres. p.* glittering, 505. Prob. ON *glitra*.
- glorefyd**, *v. pp.* glorified. OF *glorifier*.
- glose**, *sb.* gloze, deceit, 415. (O)F *glose*. — *v.* flatter, fawn, 362, 677 comfort, 724, 774, 1451:9:12 talk smoothly, 1529 talk deceitfully. (O)F *gloser*, gloss, explain.
- go**, *goo*, *v.* go, walk, 9, 13, 21, 38, 272, 816, 1267, 1516, 1524, etc.; *goe* 57, *ga* 90, *gays* 3 sg. 679, *gone* inf. 232 L *goo*, cf. K XCII ff.; *go agayn*, return, 51; comb. with bare inf. of purpose *go chese*, etc. 13, 204, 391, 499 ('order somebody to go and look'), *1028, 1038, etc. OE *gān*. — *pret.* *zede* 97, 315 L *yede*, 369 in *sonder* 3., 527, 562, etc.; *gode* 230 L *yode*, 234, 263 rhyme *drede*, etc., L *yede*, 313 (= prec.), 967 rhyme *sped*, etc., L *yede*, etc. OE *ēode*. For ME *pret. went* see *wend(e)*. — *pp.* *gone* 23, 73, 82, 89, 331, etc., *goyne* 1363, 1370; *owt gone*, lost, 1131. OE *gegān*. For ME *pret. and pp. went* see *wend(e)*.
- god**, *sb.* God, 1, 3, 4, 5, 7, 8, etc.; gen. *goddes* 1, 20, 27, *gods* 1488, etc.; *for god* (God's) *sake* 1518; pl. *god(d)es* 17 (see *Gen.* 3:5), 291, etc. OE *god*.
- god(e)**, see *gud(e)*, *adj.*, *sb.*
- godhed**, *sb.* godhead, God, 1363 L *godhode*. Prec. + OE *-hædu*, cf. *-hād*.
- godhede**, *sb.* goodness. Adj. *god* (see *gud*) + prec. suffix.
- gold**, *sb.* 96, 114, 119, 130, 164, etc. OE *gold*.
- gost**, see *gast*.
- gouern(e)**, *v.* govern, *228, 259, 302,

- 662, etc.; *gouarn* 184; *goueren* 1478; *gouernnd* 550 note, 779; *gouerand* 171, *654 note; *guferne* 101; 3 sg. *gouerans* 152, 297, 387, 389, *gouerence* 1002; pret. *gouernnd* 38, 299, 454 refl. L *ordand* refl., etc; *gouerynd* 135, *gouerand* 281; *gouarnd* 350; *gufernd* 300; pp. *gouernnd* 179 refl., *goueren* *1473 note. — *gouer(n)yng*, *vbl sb.* 262, 448. OF *gouverer*.
- gouernance**, *sb.* government, rule, guidance, 414, 432, 448, 461, 1355. OF *gouvernance*.
- gouernowre**, *-oure*, *sb.* governor, lord, ruler, 280, 291, 894, 1440, 1526; pl. *gouerners*, 765. OF *gouverneur* (exchange of suffix in 765).
- grace**, *sb.* 1, 20 permission, 28, 81, 154, 191 gracious sign, 695 favour, 1172 to *sayue þi g.*, by thy leave, etc. OF *grace*.
- grayd**, *v. pp.* prepared, 67, 215, 249 prostrate, 368, 753; sent 910, 916; *be g.*, happen, 1165; *gratt*, attired, 211; *redy gra(y)d*, made ready, 880, 1148, 1297; *his gate has g.*, gone his way, 812, 1100; *of myse er g.*, are out of place, 1255; *to ground be g.*, be struck to the ground, 1421. ON *greiða*. Cf. *grathed* and next.
- gra(y)th**, *adj.* ready, prompt, 359 clear, 1399 able. ON *greiðr*.
- gra(y)thly**, *adv.* readily, promptly, quickly, 77, 634, 1370; *gra(y)dly* 824 exactly, 1327, 1348, 1352, *1530 note; *vn g.*, not in the proper way, 1048; *g. goo*, walk properly (of a small child), 1516. Prec. + OE *-lice*.
- gramercy**, *interj.* many thanks, 1044, *gray m.* 1301, *graymercy* 1348. OF *grant merci*. Cf. *mercy*.
- grape**, *sb.* 30. = OF.
- grathed**, *v. pret.* prepared, 619 refl., 774 brought; *pp.* laid (in the grave) 116 *-yd*, 326. ON *greiða*, see *grayd*.
- grauē**, *sb.* grave, 116, 222, 326, 774, 1144, etc. OE *grāf*. — *v.* bury, 1478; *pret. grouē* 1288. K CX § 36 wrongly: OE *ōw*, *ēow*. OE *grafan*.
- grauell**, *sb.* gravel, sand, 42. OF *gravel(l)e*.
- graunt(t)**, *-awnt(t)*, *v.* grant, 3, 204, 324, 387, 415, 565:8:11 *grawnnt*, etc.; *pret.* = inf. 56, 214, 313, 437, 776, etc., *-ed* 487, 590 *grawnthed*; *pp.* = inf. 707, 1239; *vbl sb.* *-yng* *801. AN *grā(u)nter*, OF *graanter*. — *sb.* admission, 'boast', 1223. F. *v.*
- gre**, *sb.* favour, to *gre*, graciously, kindly, 484. OF *gre(d)*.
- greke**, *adj.* Greek, see Index of names.
- gremly**, *adj.* grim-looking, 505. OE *grimlic*.
- grene**, *adj.* green, 137, 194, 918, 1166. OE *grēne*. Cf. *gull*.
- gres(s)e**, *sb.* grass, 23, 158 L *gyrs*, 928 L *gyrs*, 1418 L *gres* note; *gryse* 929 L *gyrs*. OE *græs*, *gærs*; (O)Sw, (O)Dan *græs*, but ON *gras*. See Jordan, *Handbuch* § 32, Anm. 3: Scand. influence.
- grete**¹, *grett*, *v.* greet, 250 worship, 428; *pret. grett* 309, 639, 1001. OE *grētan*.
- grete**², *grett(e)*, *v.* weep, 705, *866, 1098, 1319, 1347, 1492; *pret. grett(e)* 117, 549, 929, 1080; *pres. p.* *-and* 699, 841, *866, *924; *vbl sb.* *-yng* 297. OE (Angl.) *grētan*.
- grett(e)**, *adj.* great, 2, 9, 19, 26, 31, 433 *grete*, etc.; absol. as tag for rhyme: *g. and small* 105, 108, 169, 228, 322, 417 L, etc.; *s. and g.* 150, 1310, *g. or s.* 629, 699; *comp. grettur* 504. OE *grēat*. Cf. *mo(re)*, *comp.*, and *most*, *sup.*
- grett(t)ly**, *adv.* 40, 94, 291, 443, 1102, etc. Prec. + OE *-lice*.
- greuance**, *-ans*, *sb.* grievance, displeasure, distress, 282, 408, 449, 489, 747, etc. OF *greuance*.
- greue**, *-f(e)*, *sb.* grief, harm, evil, offence, 275, 297, 868, 965, 998, 1080, etc.; *take* (imper.) *yt to no greue*, do not take it amiss, 1305; *toke yt vnto grefe*, took offence at this, 1377. AN *gref*, OF *grief*. — *v.* *gre(y)ue*, *gre(y)ffe*, grieve, do harm to, make angry, offend, 24, 144, 145, 181, 680, 1041, 1059, 1167 refl., etc.; sin, 1245, 1263; *for*

greued, pp., overwhelmed with grief (anger), 1409. OF *grever*.

greuus, *adj.* grievous, troublesome, 365. Cf. 505:9. OF *grev(o)us*.

grym, *adj.* grim, 1485; = comp. in *grettur and grym þen...*, 504 L *more grete and g. than...* OE *grim(m)*.

grynd, *v.* grind, 365. OE *grindan*.

groch(e), *v.* murmur, grumble, 212, 270, 445, 449, 1251 *gruche*, etc.; *pres. p.* -and 156, 159, etc.; *vbl sb.* -yng 174, 1041. OF *gro(u)cher*.

grome, *sb.* man-servant, 'fellow', 722. Orig. uncertain. Cf. MDu *grom*, offspring, OF *gromet*, servant.

groned, *v. pp.* groaned 174 L *greved*. OE *grānian*.

gropyd, *v. pret.* groped, touched with his hands (tr.), 72. OE *grāpian*.

groue, *v.* grow, 1149 note, 1337 note, *1514; *groyue* 408, *grofe* 1166 note L *grovand*; *pret.* *grouyd* 4, *groyved* 405; *pres. p.* -and 158, 918, 1418 note, L *groving*. Cf. K CX § 36 (note: *groue* 1288 is *pret.* of *graue*, bury, q.v., not *infin.* *groue*). For change to weak conj. see K CXLVII, 4. OE *grōwan*.

ground, *grownd*, *sb.* 249, 257, 509, 520, 707, etc.; *grone* 178 L *grounde*, K CXXXII § 42. OE *grund*.

gud(e), *god(e)*, *adj.* good, 13, 23, 30, 33, 40, 396 *goyde*, etc.; comp. *bettur* 44, 68, 127, 131, 153, etc.; superl. *best* 319, 552, 616, 683, 1457, etc.; abs. *at þe best*, in the best possible way, 765. OE *gōd*, *betera*, *bet(e)st*. — *sb.* good (thing), property, goods, 4, 234, 413, 566, 575, 950, etc.; *gud and yll*, good and evil, 14, 297; *for hys gud*, for his own good, 14; *pl.* -es 12, 150, 198, 1140, 1222, 1421, etc.

gudly, *adj.* excellent, 432. OE *gōdlic*. — *adv.* well, excellently, 1395, 1457. *Adj. gud* + OE *-lice*.

gudnes(e), *sb.* goodness, 1, 208, 387, 829, 1182, etc. *Adj. gud* + OE *-nes(s)*.

gull, *adj.* yellow, 1409 *g. and grene*

(with rage), cf. Sw *gul och grön* (fig.), also: *Evang. Nicod.* 70 (OED). ON *gulr*.

gun, *sb.* large engine of war, ballista, 672, 732, 762, 1422. Perhaps pet-form of Scand. female name (ON *Gunnhildr*, (O)Sw *Gunhild*) as applied to ballistæ, etc.

3

3a, *adv.* yea, yes, 492, 977, *3ay* 1057. OE (WS.) *gēa*, *geā*, *iā*, (Angl.) *gē*; but cf. ON *já*. See Björkman, *Scand. Loan-words*, p. 109.

3ape, *adj.* cunning, bold, 333. OE *gēap*.

3apely, *adv.* promptly, quickly, 1293, *3eply* 762. *Prec.* + OE *-lice*.

3at(t)e, *sb.* gate, 49, 240, 271, 920, 1038, etc.; *heuyñ 3.*, the gate of Heaven, 78. OE *geat*, *gæt*.

3e, *pers. pron.* 2 *pl.* ye, you, 16:6:10:11, 17, 25:7:12, 80, etc.; (respectful address to one person) 60, 71:11:12, 74:2:8, 297:1:8, 535, etc.; *acc.*, *dat.* *yow* 111, 115, 117, 174, 221, etc., *3ow* 221, 323; (to one person) *75, 296, 1407; *ye*, 244, read [*þ*]e, L *the*; *yow*, 1188, read [*þ*]ow?, L *thou*. OE *gē*, *obl.* case *ēow*. Cf. *your*.

3ede, *zode*, *v. pret.* see *go(o)*.

3eld(e), *v.* yield, repay, give (up), 57 (refl.), 119, 432 (refl.), 484 *avenge*, 677, 983 *3. þe gast*, 1407 *reward*, etc.; multiply 43, 62; surrender 1447, refl. 435, 436, 1442. OE *g(i)eldan*. — *sb.* *zele*, yield, reward, 127, 1320 'welfare', note. OE *g(i)eld*.

3eme, *v.* attend to, observe, look after, take care of, protect, 229, 333, 396, 714, *872, 1132 *guard*, 1437, etc.; -yng, *vbl sb.* care, 1232. OE *gieman*, *gēman*. — *sb.* *take 3.*, pay heed, 1231. OE *gieme*, *gēme*.

3emer, *sb.* guardian, gate-keeper (A.V. porter, II *Kings* 7:10 ff.) 1086. *Prec. v.* + OE *-ere*.

3eply, see *3apely*.

- 3er(e)**, *sb.* year, 9, 21, 36, 48, 264, 367, etc.; *pl.* uninfl. 23, 34, 64, 68, 79, 80, etc.; *-es* 259, 280, 282, 394, 610, 700, 974 (gen.), etc. OE *gē(a)r*.
- 3ernyng**, *vbl sb.* yearning, desire, 431. OE *giernan, geornan, v.*
- 3et(t)**, *adv.* yet, still, further, 145, 189, 196, 203, 282, 527 *3it*, 830, etc. OE *gīet, gēt*.
- 3is**, *adv.* yes, 584. OE *gēse*, yea, may it be (so), or perhaps OE *gē swā*.
- 3isterday**, *adv.* yesterday, 1321. OE *geostran, gystran dæg*.
- 3ond**, see *yond*.
- 3ong(e)**, *adj.* young, 46, 82, 211, 229, 382, 492, *yong(e)* 41, 132, 204, etc.; *3ing, 3yng(e)* 150, 230, 496, 1437, 1510, etc., *3eng* 583, *3eyng* 643; comb. with *old, ald: old and y.* 204, *o. and 3.* 242, 643, 1446, etc., *o. ne 3.* 292, *3. and o.* 150, *o. or 3.* 444, etc.; comp. *3onger* 53, 72, 73, *yonger* 70; superl. *3ongest* 34, 1272, 1509, 1510, *yongest* 90, 109, 112, 115, *3yngest* 1514; *most y.* 110. OE *geong*.
- 3owth(e)**, *sb.* youth, 994 *3. and eld*, 1213 *3. or eld*, 1232, 1260; *yowth and (ne) eld* 151, 242, *yowth* 1231, 1378. OE *geogub*.

H

- hay**, *sb.* 448, 1253. OE *hīeg, hēg*.
- ha(y)le**, *sb.* hail, 148, 449. OE *hægl*.
- hayls(s)ed**, *v. pret.* greeted, 725, 807; *he(y)lsyd* 47, 493. ON *heilsa*.
- ha(y)re**, *hore*, see *here*, *sb.*
- hale**, *sb.* tent, 962. OF *hale*.
- half(e)**, *sb.* side, half, 164, 239, 670:6, 820, 1360, etc.; *adv.* 670:5, 1170. OE *h(e)alf*.
- hall(e)**, *sb.* hall, 133, 144, 369, 682, 699, 1126 note, 1139 *hales*, pl., etc. OE *h(e)all*.
- halo**, *v.* hallow, 827; *pp.* *haluyd* 396, *halowd*, kept holy (of festival) 875, *howled*, read *h[atw]ed?*, 660. OE *hālgian*.
- hals(e)**, *sb.* neck, 430, 965, 1463 L *nek*. OE *h(e)als*.
- halt**, *adj.* lame, limping, 666. OE *h(e)alt*.
- hame**, *-o-, sb.* home, 584, 1227, 1230, 1233; *at hom(e)* 36, 53, 99, 109, *at hame* 45, 67, 97, etc.; *adv.* *home* 39, 61, 89, 93, *hame* 41, 1240, etc. OE *hām*.
- hamward**, *adv.* homeward, 205, *600 *hamwerd*, 657, 983. Prec. + OE *-ward*, OE *hāmward*.
- hand(e)**, *sb.* hand, power, 58, 60, 95, 118, 126, 219 *with hert and h.*, L *hend* (not in the notes), etc.; *pl. -es* 39, 71, 102, 202, 210, etc.; *hend(e)* 161, 177, 193, 338, 355, etc.; (*neyr, nere*) *at hand(e)* 149, 159, 405, etc., *redy at hend* 177; *in hand*: in his hand, 60:9, 298, 340 in their hands; by the hand 129; in suspense, for a moment, 103; 31 cf. *take on hand*: 164, 185, 192, 459; *bere on hand*, impute, 952; *with grett hand* (force or cunning) 609; *adv.* (bound) *both hend* (L *hand*) *and fette* 355; *1063; *hand for* (L *to*) *hand*, in single combat, 504. OE *hand*, ME pl. *hend* f. ON *hendr*. K CLXV.
- handfull**, *sb.* 921, 958. = OE.
- hang**, *v. tr.* 94 *h. and draw*, 250, 1411; *pret. -ed*, refl. 729, 1092, 1094; *hyng*, (hardly pres.) harboured (hatred), 101; *pp. -ed, -yd* 105, 336 *h. and drawn*, 1062, 1399, 1402, 1413. OE *hōn*, str. *v. tr.*; *hangian*, wk *v. intr.* - *hyng*, *tr., intr.* *hang*, depend, 104, 115, 387, 421, 3 sg. *henges* 1428; *hyng* 101, see above; *pret. hang* 95, 738, 739, 1021 cherished (hope), 1250; *h. in his hand*, depend on him, 95, 421, 1428. ON *hengja*, caus. *v.* K XC, CXLVIII.
- hape**¹, *v.* cover up, protect, 1367 *h. and hyde*. Orig. obscure.
- hape**², *sb.* chance, fortune (good or bad), 515, 1138, 1150, 1187; *h. and hele* 1225, 1322. ON *happ*.
- happyn**, *v.* happen, 986. Prec. + *-en*. For *happyn*, 438, see *hop(p)e*.
- hard**, see *herd*.
- hare**, 351, see *hyr*.

- harme**, *sb.* harm, evil, injury, 123, 405, 407, 464, 582, 685, *herm(e)* 146, 147, 190, 1152, 1447, etc. OE *hearm*. — *v.* *harme* 336, 1420 L *noye*. OE *hearmian*.
- harnes**, *-ays*, *sb.* (military) equipment, baggage, trappings, 161 *horssus and h.*, 1038, 1109 *hors and h.* OF *harneis*. — *v. pp.* *harnest*, clad in armour, armed 1063, 1147, *hernest* 843. OF *harneschier*.
- harns**, *sb. pl.* brains, 510; *290 read: *hys* [h]ar[n]ys (MS. S *armys*, L *ernes*) was *strekyn o[wt]* (S of, L *oute*). *Judicum* 9:53: *confregit cerebrum eius*. K, retaining the MS. reading: . . . 'striking off his arms' (side-note). ON *hjarni*.
- harpe**, *sb.* harp, 22, 497:10 *herpe*, 500, 524. OE *hearpe*. — *v.* 523, *herpe* 497:7, 499. OE *hearpian*.
- harvest**, *sb.* *450, *heruest tyde*, harvest time, 377. OE *hærfest*.
- hast**, *sb.* haste, 113, 205, 303, 343, 359, 651, 974 urgent matter, etc.; *hest* 6, cf. Luick, *Hist. Gr.* § 493, Anm. 2. OF *haste*. — *v.* 104, 486, 506, 633, refl. 675:4, 912, etc.; *pret. hast* 28, 675:9 refl., *-yd* 135, 439, *-ed* 207, 452, 843 refl. OF *haster*.
- hastely**, *adv.* hastily, quickly, soon, 6, 114, 248, 258, 357, etc. Prec. *sb.* or *hasty*, *adj.*, + OE *-lice*.
- hat**, *sb.* 1388. OE *hæt*.
- hate**, *v.* 171, 782, 839, *hatt(e)* 311, 349, 626, 698, etc. OE *hatian*.
- hatred**, *sb.* 899, 946, 1059, *hatreyd* 101. From *hate*, *v.* or *sb.*, + OE *-ræden*, *-ē*, condition.
- haue**, *v.* have, 10, 11, 35, 41, 45, etc.; for Midland *hath*, pres. ind., see K CLXIV:17; also: 1 sg. *haue* 115, 2 sg. *hasse* 91, 3 sg. *has(e)* 98, 142, *hays* 679, etc.; pl. *haue* 109, 115, 1062, etc., *hose* (or ? *h[a]se*) 545, *hays* 604; imper. sg. *haue*, take, 207, pl. *haue mynd*, have in remembrance, 220 L *Has*, *hath mynd* 260 L *Haue*; *pret.*, *pp.* *had(e)* 6, 12, 16, 140, 517, etc. OE *habban*.
- hawnt**, *v.* visit, 694. OF *hanter*.
- he(e)**, *pers. pron.* 5, 6, 7, 12, 13, etc.; *451 Cf. G. Stern, *Engl. Studien* 59, p. 282; (of dove) 28; redundant: 22, 62. OE *he*, *hē*. For obl. cases see *hys*, *hym*.
- hed(e)**¹, *sb.* heed, attention, *take h.*, take notice, pay heed, 107, 160, 176, 258, 385, etc. Prob. f. v., OE *hēdan*.
- hed(e)**², *sb.* head, chief, ruler, 75, 130 *barne* (child) *hed*, 185, 205 face, course, 383, 495, 510, etc; rh. *leuyd*: 78, 216 L *heved*, 510; *heuyd* 479; head of axe 505 *ax h.*, 1055, 1056 *ax h.*; *on h.*, headlong, precipitately, 437, 1280; pl. *heydes* 519, *hedes* 520, 521, etc. OE *hēafod*. — *v.* *hed(d)yd*, *pret.*, *pp.* beheaded, 299, 740. From *sb.* Cf. OE *behēafđian*, behead.
- hedos**, *-ows*, *hyd(d)os*, *-ows*, *adj.* hideous, horrible, 146, 165, 190, 1106, 1202, 1447, *hydwyse* 51. AN *hidous*, OF *hidos*, *-eus*.
- hegh**, *adj.* high, exalted, 109, 380, 461, 462, 504, 640, 1263 *h. and law*, *heygh* 349, 409 *h. ne law*, *hee* 1212 note, *hy(e)* 47 *h. seson*, high noon, 875, 962, *hygh* 1116, *heght* 717, etc.; superl. *hegh(t)est* 27, 207. — *adv.* *hegh*, 115, 465 loudly, 1142 *h. and low*; *heyzt*, high up, 1165. K CXXXI. OE *hē(a)h*.
- heght**, *sb.* height, 4, 26, 59, 84, *heyzt*, *height* 226, 368, 397, 422, 431, *hyzt*, *hyghte* 161, 305, 1465, etc. OE *hēhþu*.
- hegh(t)nes**, *sb.* pride, overbearingness, 845, 1408, *heyghnes*, height, tallness, 430. OE *hēa(h)nes*.
- heyberke**, *sb.* hauberk, coat of mail, 505. OF *hauberc*, cf. OE *healsbeorg*.
- heyr(e)**¹, *sb.* heir, offspring, 29, 42, 67, 86, 664, (*h*)*ayre* 44, 55, 378, 588, 689 *hair*, 782 *hayr*, 799 *ayrs* pl., etc. OF (*h*)*eir*.
- he(y)re**², *v.* hear, 40, 80, 259, 264, 292, 532 1 sg. *her*, etc.; *pret.* *herd* 34, 38, 39, etc.; *hard* 134, 502, 587, 618, 696, etc.; *pp.* *herd* 51,

- 113, 400, etc.; *vbl sb. heryng*, *583. OE (WS) *hieran*, (Angl.) *hēran*.
- he(y)re**³, *adv.* here, 18, 32, 34:8, 330, 598, *he(y)r*, 34, 53, 71, 78, 84, 250, etc.; *here* 34:4 see *eyr*², *adv.*, before; *here aftur*, hereafter, 1134; *her(e) for(e)*, for this, 190, 1401 L *therfore*; *herby*, near this place, 204; *heyrof*, (pleased) with this, 690; *herto*, to this, 228. OE *hēr*.
- heyrof**, see *prec.*
- he(y)ue**, *v.* lift up, raise, 256 *h. vp*, L *lyft vp*, 696, 738, 1010, 1493. OE *hebban*.
- held**, *v.* bow, submit, 100 *Gen.* 37:7. Wrongly K LXVIII f: 'hold'; cf. 833:2 note, and 118:7,8; *h. (vn)to his* (etc.) *hand*, submit to, 740, 765 *heyld* (?pret.) L *held*, 844, 1454 note; *pret. -yd (to his hand)* 118, 810 note; *tr. h. down*, bent down, 287; *for be held* 119 see *be hald*. OE *h(i)eldan*.
- hele**¹, *sb.* health, welfare, prosperity, safety, salvation, 110, 112 *aid*, 174, 307, 561, 601 *life*, 892, 1156 *rescue*, 1479, etc. OE *hælu*. — *v.* heal, cure, *1037, *1040, 1044, 1046, 1354. OE *hælan*.
- hele**², *sb.* heel, *fro hed to h. (heyll, heyle)*, from beginning to end, completely, 741, 1266, 1322. OE *hēla*.
- hele**³, *v.* hide, conceal, 327, *hele ne hyde* 347, *helyd and hyd* 93; keep silence 1310. OE *helan*, *helian*.
- heifull**, *adj.* healthful, salutary, *1175. F. *hele*¹ + OE *full*.
- hely**, *adv.* highly, quickly, swiftly, 61. F. *hegh* + OE *-lice*.
- hell**, *sb.* 5, 20, 187, 730, 908, etc. OE *hel(l)*.
- help(e)**, *sb.* help, 22, 93, 112, 204, 301, 421, etc. OE *help*. — *v.* 12, 35, 157, 349, 527, 539, etc.; *h. vnto*, be useful to, 144; (with *infin.*) 1, 218; *pret., pp. -yd, -ed* 136, 343, 577; *vbl sb. -yng* 276, 326, 548, 909, 951, etc. OE *helpan*.
- helsyd, heylsyd**, see *hayls(s)ed*.
- hend(e)**, *adj.* courteous, gentle, fair, 298, 310, 445, 506, 535, 801 *gracious*, etc.; ? *adv.* 47 *helsyd h.*, greeted courteously; *adj. comp. heynder*, fairer, 62. OE *gehende*.
- hendly**, *adv.* courteously, 493 *heylsyd h.*, 1354 *graciously*. *Prec.* + OE *-lice*.
- hene**, *adv.* hence, *passé h.*, pass away, die, 414; *heyñ* 796 *wend h.*, L *hens*; *hyne* *566. Contraction of ME *hethen*, f. ON *heðan*. K CVI f. Cf. Luick, *Hist. Gr.* § 382, Anm. 2.
- hens**, *adv.* hence, 1078 L *fro hens*. *Prec.* or OE *heona(n)* + *adv. suff. -es*.
- hent**, *v. inf., pret., pp.* seize, take, capture, 6 *summon*, 442, 1471; 60, 132 *hentt* 467 *h. owt*; 133, 161 *brought together*, 223, 264, etc.; *suffer (harm)* 772, 857, 976; 407, *764, etc.; 143 *made*, *691 *put*. OE *hentan*.
- hepe**, *sb.* heap, crowd, 'lot', 103. OE *hēap*.
- herb(e)**, *sb.* herb, 8, 148 L, 928, 929; *erb* 13, 918, 1026. OF *erbe*.
- herber**, *sb.* lodging, 1071, 1351, *harber* 1318. OE *herebeorg*. — *v.* lodge, 47, 227, 1253 *gather in*. OE *herebeorgian*.
- herby**, see *he(y)re*³.
- herd**, *adj.* hard, strong, 323 (absol.), 618, 774, 1127, 1294 cf. 502:2, or *adv.* cf. 104, etc., *hard* 329, 331, 502, 739, 838, etc.; *superl. hardest* 1187; *abs. for herd or nesch*, whether for hard or soft treatment, come what may, 1481, cf. 1487:9–12. OE *heard*. — *adv.* *herd* 104, 355; *fast, quickly*, 729 L *fast*, 1345 L *fast*. OE *hearde*.
- herd(e)ly**, *adv.* boldly, firmly, 1029, 1098, 1501. *Prec.* + OE *-lice*.
- herdenes**, *sb.* hardness, strength, 314. *Prec. adj.* + OE *-nes(s)*.
- herdy**, *adj.* brave, bold, 555, 668, 1147. OF *hardi*.
- here**¹, *sb.* hair, 66, 166, *heyre* 1490, OE *hēr, hēr*; *hayre* 70, 1162, 1425, *hare* 303, 328, 361, 363, 366, *hore* 308, etc. ON *hār*. K L b, LXXVII b, CXXXVII:4.

- here**², *adv.* see *he(y)re*³, here; also *eyr*², before.
- heritag(e)**, *sb.* 68, 73, 74, 76, 382 *-y-*, etc. OF (*h*)eritage.
- herkyn**, *v.* hearken, listen, heed, 176, 665, 740. OE *he(o)rcnian*.
- herlott**, *sb.* villain, 1408, 1492. OF *herlot*, (*h*)arlot, knave.
- herme**, 92, see *arm*, *sb.*
- hernest**, *v. pp.*, see *harnes*.
- hert**, *sb.* heart, 25, 44, 67, 91, 101, 256, 270, etc.; *hyr hert entent*, the intention of her heart, 1515; spirit 467; *with h. and hend(e) (hand)*, with their (etc.) whole being, 193, 219, 282, 302, 392, etc. OE *heorte*.
- hertyng**, *vbl sb.* encouragement, 305, 461, 473, 547, 989. OE *hiertan*, *heortan*, *v.*
- hertly**, *adj.* hearty, sincere, vigorous, 527 sore, 572 great, 899 great, 1329. Prec. *hert* + OE *-lic*. — *adv.* 46, 113, 285, *293, 471, etc.; quickly, swiftly, 486, 800, 1042. OE suff. *-lice*.
- herto**, see *he(y)re*³.
- hest**¹, 6, see *hast*.
- hest**², *sb.* promise, vow, 60, *1486 note. OE *hæss*. Cf. next.
- hett(e)**¹, *hete*, *v.* promise, assure, 179, 229, 250, 285, 330, 355, 1302, 1303, 1387, etc.; *pret.*, *pp.* 1. promised: *hygh(t)* 46:1, 116, 685, *h(e)yzt* 173, 186, 221, *hey3* 229, *he(y)ght* 60, 93, 105 (predicted), 138, 141, 160, *hett(e)*, *hete* 293, 429, 736, 748 (or pres.), 887, 1113, etc.; 2. was called: 22, 46:5, 47, 52, 53, 136, 184, 492, *he(y)gh* 371, 538, 692, *hey3gh* 1108, etc. OE *hātan*, *heht*, *hēt*, etc. K LIX, CXLIX ff. — *het(h)ying*, *vbl sb.* promise(s), 256 L *behestyng*, 1510 note.
- het(t)e**², *sb.* heat, 344, 781, 1024, 1054, 1165, 1393 distress, etc. OE *hætu*.
- hethyn**, *adj.* heathen, 216, 269, 288, 289, 315, etc.; *sb. coll.* 1083, 1086. OE *hæþen*.
- hethyng**, *vbl sb.* scorn, contempt, shame, 101, 583, 618, 739, 804, etc. ON *hæðing*.
- heuenes**, *sb.* heaviness, sadness, grief, 530, 1189. See next + OE *-nes(s)*.
- heuy**, *adj.* heavy, sad, sorrowful, 505, 612, 1057, 1099, 1357 *heue*. OE *hefig*.
- heuyd**, head, 479, see *hed(e)*².
- heuyn**, *-en, sb.* heaven, sky, 1, 4, 5, 6, 7, 31, 78, 81, etc. OE *heofon*.
- heuynly**, *-enly, adj.* 1363, 1518. Prec. + OE *-lic*.
- hew**, *sb.* hue, appearance, colour, complexion, 1014 cf. 29; comb. with *hyd(e)*, hide, skin: *hyd and h.* 29, *hyd ne h.* 687, *hyd or h.* 979 (adverbial), *h. and hyde* 134, etc. OE *hēow*, *hīw*.
- hew(e)**, *v.* hew, cut off, 1498; *h. down* 1055; *pret. -ed: h. down* 1054, *h. of* 1463. OE *hēawan*.
- hyd(d)er**, *adv.* hither, 1039, *1186, 1302, 1333, 1516, etc. OE *hider*.
- hyd(e)**¹, *sb.* hide, skin, 70, 357, for allit. collocation with *hew*, *sb.*, see above. OE *hȳd*.
- hyd(e)**², *v.* hide, conceal, 18:1, 89, 101, 114, 134, 347 *hele ne h.*, etc.; 6:7 *hyde*, read [*to*] *hyde* (long rhyme-vowel), cf. K CXLVI: past *ptc.*, XLV j; (expletive use) (*yt*) *is not(t) to h.* *89, 137, 153, 1184, *ys no at h.* 205, etc.; *pret. hyd(e)* 18:4 refl., 30, 93 *helyd and h.*, 123, 236, 456 refl., etc; *pp. hyd(e)* 249 refl., 314, 356, 364, 366, 815 *hyld ne h.*, etc. OE *hȳdan*.
- hy(e)**, *v.* hasten, 162, 524 refl., 757, 1261, *he imper.* 2 sg. 576; *pret. -ed* 50, 61, 133, 164 refl., 317 refl., etc., *hyghed* 150 refl., *hyde* 1192 refl., 1449 refl. OE *hīgian*, strive, *hie*. — *sb.* haste, *in h.* 28, 46, 69, 76, 83, 96, etc. Often for rhyme. From *v.*
- hyll(e)**, *sb.* hill, 27, 47, 52 *h. syd*, hillside, 56, 135 *oreb h.*, Mt. Horeb, 1352, etc. OE *hyll*.
- hylyd**, *v. pp.*, covered, 66 *ouer h.*, 70, *hyld* 528 hidden, 815 *h. ne hyd*, concealed nor hidden. ON *hylja*.
- hym**, *pers. pron.*, obj. case of *he(e)*, *q.v.*, him, 4, 6, 7, 12:3:4:7, 81 refl., 635 (dative), 994:5 refl., 1048 refl.,

- etc. OE *him*, dative.
- hym self(e)**, *pron.* himself, 5, 11, 15, 58, 59, 295, 370, etc.; *his self* 394, 1048, L *hym selve (self)*. Prec. or *his* + OE *self*.
- hyne**, *sb.* hinds, servants, 702, 946, 1184, 1192, 1253. Prob. OE *hina*, g. pl. of *higan*, *hīwan*, members of a household.
- hyng**, *v.* see *hang*.
- hyr**, *hyre*, *hir*, *her*; 1. poss. case of *scho*, she, pers. pron., q.v., *her*, 43, 44:2:3:4:7, 46, 53:2:6, 54, 67, etc.; absol. *hyrs*, hers, 98 read *hyr[s]*?, 1077; 2. obj. case, *her*, 44:7, 53:3, 54:8 refl., 65 dative, 92, 380, 692, 698, 1127:3 dative (for her to see) cf. 1127:8 to *hyr*, etc.; *hare*, read *h[y]re?*, 351. OE *hire*, gen. and dative.
- hyr selfe**, *pron.* herself, 302. Prec. + OE *self*.
- hyrd**, *sb.* shepherd, herdsman, 67, 137, 151, 569, 664. OE *hierde*, *hiorde*.
- hyrdman**, *sb.* herdsman, 492, pl. *-men* 36, 136, 573. Prob. prec. + OE *man(n)*.
- hyre**, *sb.* hire, wages, 126, 290 (fig.), 613 to (as) *h.*, 639 (fig.), 809 (fig.), 823 payment, etc. OE *hȳr*.
- hys**, *his*, *pron.* poss. case: 1. of *he(e)*, q.v., *his*: 4, 5, 6, 12, 13, 14, 45, etc., *is* 3; absol. 4:7, 45:10, 100, 192:7:11, 419 of *hys*, etc.; 2. of *yt*, q.v., *its*: 7, 27, 759, 1320:3:4:5 (of a fish, cf. 1319:5 *it*, *yt*, 1319:11, 12 *hym*). OE *his*.
- his self**, see *hym self(e)*.
- hytt**, *v.* pp. hit, struck, 294, 510. ON *hitta*.
- hode**, *sb.* hood, 1388. OE *hōd*.
- hold**, *v.* hold, keep, 46, 113, 167, 384, *hald* 121, 146, 540, etc.; refl. 29 keep themselves + adj., remain, stay (with extension), 321 (subj.) let him stay at home!, 1059, *held* (pret.) 266; with obj. and complement: regard, consider, 3, 219, 1170 pret. *held*, 1361, 1417; *haue and h.* 218, 446; *h. furth*, continue, go on with, 206; *h. with hym*, side with him, 733; *h. yt vp*, support, sustain it (the ark), 660; *pret. held* 60 stopped, 101, 102, 141, 161, 228 *h. vp*, 374, 413, 1170 (see above), etc.; refl. (see above) 249, 266; for 100, bow, see *held*, inf.; pp. *holdyn*, *haldyn* 39, 62, 104, 301, 406, 407, etc. OE *h(e)aldan*. — *hold*, *sb.* custody, 116. OE *geh(e)ald* or f. v.
- hole¹**, *sb.* hole, cave, 249, 561, 562, *hoyles* pl. 456. OE *hol*.
- hole²**, *adj.* whole, safe and sound, well, healed, healthy, 29, 143, 200, 741, 819, 952, etc., *holl* 318, *hold* 472 inv. spell. cf. K CXXXIII:2, *hale* 110, 303, 528, 579, *741, 1031, 1412, etc.; *ho(y)le and fere*, sound and healthy, 944, 1144. — *adv.* *hale*, wholly, entirely, 170 in all, 351, 577, 1290, 1483. OE *hāl*.
- holhed**, *sb.* wholeness, with *h.*, convincingly, 103. Prec. + OE *-*hædu*, cf. *-hād*. K LXXVIII.
- hol(l)y**, *adv.* wholly, entirely, 366, 387, 501, 646 ? loudly, 711, 1387, etc., *haly* 361, 840. Prec. adj. + *-lice*.
- holy**, *adj.* 1, 3, 4 *-i*, 98, 167, 374, 387, 495 cf. 490:3, etc. OE *hālig*.
- holoo**, *adj.* hollow, 467. OE *holh*, *sb.*
- homage**, *sb.* 630, 640, 713, 795, 1116 *homeg.* = OF.
- homly**, *adj.* 628 homely (allit.), fair, L *faire*. — *adv.* 381 perhaps 'secretly' by assoc. with Scand., ON *heimiligr*, intimate, OSw *hēmeliker*, secret. OE *hām* + *-lic*, *-lice*.
- hone**, *v.* delay, hesitate, *houer and h.*, 288. — *sb.* *ho(y)ne* 439, 1507 with *outyn h.* (often metrical tag in ME), L *anoone*. Etym. obsc.
- honest**, *adj.* honest, honourable, seemly, virtuous, 47 beautiful (clothes), 262, 367 splendid, 1314, 1476 cf. 47, 1477 due. OF (*h*)*oneste*.
- honger**, see *hungur*.
- hony**, *sb.* honey, 319:9, 322, 329, 331; *h. came*, honey-comb, 319:4, *h. combe* 470, *h. camys*, pl. 467. OE *hunig*.
- honour(e)**, *-owr(e)*, *sb.* honour, 256,

280, 320 *honowur*, 516, 556, 867, 1222, etc. OF (*h*)onor. — *v.* 3, 100, 260, -or 1488, -er(e) 33, 230, 231, 451, 496, etc., *hownerd*, pp. 523. OF (*h*)onorer.

hop(p)e, *v.* hope, 101, 736, 996, 438 *happyn* 3 pl. L *hoped*; think, believe, 152, 348, 509, 1064, 1417, etc., fear, 117, 966, 456 *howped*, feared, pret. OE *hopian*. — *sb.* hope, trust, 661, 994. OE *hopa*.

hors(s), *sb.* horse, 177 (coll.), 252 at *h.*, on horseback, 1089 *h. and man*, 1109 *h. and harness*, 294 *h. fette*, horse's feet; pl. -us 161 *h. and harness*, gen. Two *h. lade* (load) 1046 L Twoo *hors lood*. OE *hors*.

hose, *sb.* 677. OE *hosa*.

host, *sb.* host, army, *215, 232, 273, 441:1:6 L *force* (allit.), etc.; *ost* 197, 235, 338, 502, 515, etc. OF (*h*)ost.

hostler, *sb.* keeper of hostelry, 226. OF (*h*)ostelier.

hott, *hote*, adj. hot, very warm, 132, 780, *hate* 805, 1227, 1287, 1467 *fote h.*, hotfoot, L *full hote*, etc. OE *hāt*.

houer, *v.* tarry, waver, 288 *h. and hone*. Orig. uncert.

ho(u)nd, *hownd*, *sb.* dog, 509, 897, 953, 1306:1 note:8, 1351, 1352 note, etc.; (term of abuse) despicable person, 698, 722. OE *hund*.

how, *adv.* 3, 4, 16, 37, 40, 380, etc.; in dependent questions often *h. that* (*bat*) 77, 110, 308, 502, 1032, etc.; *h. sum euer*, howsoever, 592 (see *sum*), *h. so*, in whatever way, 1226. OE *hū*.

howled, see *halo*.

howr(e), *sb.* hour, 247:11:12, 320, 423. OF *ure*, *hure*.

hows(e), *sb.* house, 42, 45, 50, 78, 144, 399, etc. OE *hūs*.

howshald, -old, *sb.* household, *75, 597, 835, 1412. Prec. + *hold*, q.v.

hunderth, *num. card.*, hundred, 26 *Thre h.*, 34 *Twa h.*, 64 *A h.*, 119, 170 *sex h.*, etc.; *V h.*, *VI C*, *sexty C*, 505:2:4:6, cf. I Reg. 17:5 ff.; pl.

-es, *h. ten* 812, *h. VII* 835. ON *hundrað*, cf. OE *hundred*.

hungur, *sb.* hunger, famine, *107, 108, 171, 373, 766, -ar 282, *honger* 68, etc. OE *hungor*. — *v.* -ur 1029. OE *hyngri(an)*, ME *u* from *sb.*

hurð, *sb.* hoard, treasury, 1512. OE *hord*.

hurle, *v.* rush forward, 321 L *stire*. Cf. LG *hurreln*.

hurt, *v. pret.* 995 refl.; *vbl sb.* -yng 980. OF *hurter*. — *sb.* injury, 200. OF *hurt*.

husband, *sb.* 63, 272, 376, 383, 527, etc., 1353 uninfl. gen. OE *hūsbonda* f. ON *hūsbóndi*, orig. master of a house.

I, J, Y

I, *pers. pron.* 18, 24, 25, 35, 40, etc.; obj. case, see *me*. OE *ic*.

yche, see *ylk(a)*.

ydder, *adv.* thither, 175 L *thidre*, 346 L *Thedre*, 367 L *Thedre*, 376 L *Thedir*, 815 note, etc. OE *þider*. K XLIII, CXXXI, CLXIX. Cf. *þidder*.

ydderward, *adv.* in that direction, 318, Prec. + OE -ward.

Iew, *Jew*, *Jewry*, *Iury*, see Index of Names.

jewell, *sb.* jewel, *410. AN *juel*, OF *joel*.

yf, *conj. cond.* if, 12, 14, 18, 32, 1297 *iff*, etc.; *bot yf*, unless, 78, etc., see *bot(t)*; *concess.* even if, 87, 195, 552, 722, 1151, 1206, 1464, etc., *all yf*, see *all*, *adv.*; *disjunct. cond.* *yf þat* — or, whether — or, 183; *interr.* whether, 56, *yf þat* 468. OE *gif*.

yle, *sb.* isle, island, 118, 1156. OF *ile*.

ylk(a), etc. *indef. pron.* each, every, 18 *ylka deyle*, 26, 94 -e, 127 *ylk dele*, 152 *ilka*, 452 *ylk thyng*, 1111 *elka*, etc.; *ylke a* + *sb.* 258; *on ylka syd(e)*, everywhere, all round, 11, 42, 50, 125, 160, 596, etc., *on yche s.* 87; *ylke on*, *ylkon*, everyone, every one, 21, 39, 68, 119, 121, 141, 258, 596, etc.; comb. with

- euery*, -e, q. v. OE *ylc* (+ *ān*), cf. *cēlc* > NE *each*.
- ylk(e)**, *dem. pron.* same, very, 519, 521, 584, 1271. OE *ilca*.
- yll**, *ill*, *sb.* evil, 14 *gud and y.*, 34 illness, 49, 297 *gud and y.*, 566, 700, etc. — *adj.* evil, ill, bad, 21, 132, 147, 149, 196, 653, etc. — *adv.* evilly, ill, badly, 17, 18, 49, 238, 348, etc. ON *illr*, *adj.*, *illa*, *adv.*
- yimage**, *sb.* 11, *824. OF *image*.
- ymagyn**, *v.* imagine, plan, 662. OF *imaginer*.
- ymagry**, *sb.* imagery, 653. OF *image-rie*.
- in-**, *pref.* see *engyn(e)*, *enquere*, *ensam-pyll*.
- in**, *prep.* in, at, 1, 2, 4, 5, 6, 8:3 postpos., 47, 838, 1242:1 on, etc.; into 17, 104:4:6, 121, 123:11, 165, 1479:8, etc.; (of time) within 15, for, during, 107, 108, 871, 1340 note, 1366 note, etc. OE *in*. — *adv.* in, 70:8, 540:5. OE *in(n)*.
- yne**, *sb.* abode, house, 423. OE *inn*.
- ynglysch**, see Index of Names.
- innocent**, *sb.* innocent person, 1203, 1229, 1238, 1241, 1242, 1257; pl. -es, the Innocents, 1521. = OF *adj.*
- interyd**, *v. pret.* interred, buried, 636, *pp. enterd* 118. OF *enterrer*.
- into**, *prep.* 76, 102, 103, 118, 228, 358:6 *in to* : 12, etc. OE *in(n) tō*.
- inwardly**, *adv.* inwardly, in or from the inmost heart, 343, 1096 *in w.* OE *in(nan)weard* + *-lice*.
- ioy(e)**, *sb.* joy, 117, 303, 691, 820, *joy* 156 *mad j. to god*, praised G., 511, 549, etc. OF *joie*.
- ioyfull**, *adj.* 602, 1088. Prec. + *full*.
- yoke**, *sb.* yoke, pair of oxen, 1177 uninfl. pl. OE *geoc*.
- yond**, *dem. pron.* yon, that, 271, 506, 507, 1492, *zond* 1447, 1510, 1518. OE *geon*.
- yonder**, *adv.* 464. Cf. OE *geond*, *prep.*, *adv.*
- ion(e)**, *v.* join, intr. 3 sg. -es (*on*), hinges (*on*), 85. OF *joign-*, inf. *joindre*.
- ioner**, *sb.* joiner, 794. OF *joigneor*.
- yong(e)**, see *zong(e)*.
- journey**, *sb.* journey, 245, 1350, *day j.*, *day's j.*, 232; campaign, 608. OF *journee*.
- your**, *poss. pron.* 111:3:4, 115, etc.; (in respectful address to one person) 73, 74, 107, etc.; abs. *yours*, 1358. OE *ēower* (+-es). Cf. *ze*.
- your self(e)**, *pron.* yourselves, 115, 416, 1205. Prec. + OE *self*.
- yow**, *zow*, see *ze*.
- yowth**, see *zowth(e)*.
- ypocrisy**, *sb.* hypocrisy, 1219. OF *ypocrisie*.
- yre**, *sb.* anger, 189, 359 *y. and angere*, 553, 613, 802, 1489 *ire*, etc. OF *ire*.
- iren**, *yrn(e)*, *sb.* iron, 452, 1057, 1186, 1206. OE *īren*.
- is**, *v. pres.* see *be(e)*¹; *pron.* see *hys*.
- yt**, *pers. pron.* it, 1, 2, 3, 4, 7, etc.; *gen.hys*, q.v.; uninfl. *gen. yt* 979 L *his*, 1526 note; anticipatory: 8 there ('formal' subject), (before noun object) 125:11, 608, (before *that*-clause) 1377, (before *cond. and*-clause) 1395; resuming *prec. pron.*: 778 note, 1160. OE *hit*.
- iuge**, *j-*, *sb.* judge, 385, 1224, 1256. OF *jug*.
- iug(e)ment**, *jugment*, *sb.* judgement, 95, 413, 439, 681, 820, etc. OF *jugement*.
- iustyce**, *j-*, *sb.* justice, judge, 227, 847, 1212. OF *justice*.
- iustyfye**, *v.* justify, judge, vindicate, exculpate, 1210, 1219, 1256, 1261, refl. 1212, 1219, 1228. OF *justifier*.
- yvyn**, *sb.* ivy, *1166:3:12, L *yven*. OE *iġig*.

K

See also C.

- kawn**, *v. pp.* meditated on, 3 note. OE *cowen*, *pp.* of *cēowan*, *chew*.
- kechyn**, *sb.* kitchen, 869, 1375. OE *cycene*. K LXXXVI i.
- ke(y)le**, *v.* cool, 780, 1067; relieve, 1214, 1466. OE *cēlan*.
- ken(e)**, *v.* make known, tell, announce, command, show, teach, 42, 107,

- 122, 211, 243, 327, 374, etc.; know, 11, 109, 118, 172, 424, 453, 489, 497, 573, etc.; 215 count, 746 acknowledge, 1505 *kend*, inf. (note), 812 worship; *kend*, pret., felt, 259; *kend*, pp., accomplished (in) 177 (*of*), 498 (*in*), *kene* L *kend*, shown, 190. OE *cennan*, ON *kenna*.
- kene**, *keyn(e)*, *adj.* keen, brave, bold, sharp, fierce, bitter, 65, 115, 255, 281, 361, 449, 787 shrill, 971 angry, 1240 spiteful, etc.; superl. *-est*, *-yst*, 453, 557. OE *cēne*.
- kenes**, *sb.* keenness, fierceness, 456. Prec. + OE *-nes(s)*.
- kenly**, *adv.* piercingly, loudly, 582. Prec. *adj.* + OE *-lice*.
- kepe**, *v.* keep, 92, 162 *k. furth* (away), 168, 175, 183, 190, 1317, etc.; care (for) 356, 418, 769 (*of*), 1254, tend (cattle) 89, 99, 502, 948 *-and* (pres. p.), be anxious 93, attend to, serve 397, etc.; *kepyng*, *vbl sb.* 780, 1121. OE *cēpan*. — *sb.* care, heed, notice, *take k.* 90, *269, 391, 700, *937 MS. *hede*. From *v*.
- keper**, *sb.* keeper, guard(ian), protector, 40, 496, 1086, 1374 steward, 1454, 1464 gate-keeper. Prec. *v.* + OE *-ere*.
- kest**, see *cast*¹.
- kyd(d)**, *sb.* kid, 70, 71, 92 *k. lame* (lamb), 93, 1309. ON *kið*.
- kyd(e)**, *v. pret. pp.* (made) known, showed, shown, 132 L *shewed*, 249, 260, 271, 364, 744, 815, 1131, etc. OE *cýþan*.
- kye**, *sb.* pl. cows, 417. OE sg. *cū*, pl. *cý(e)*.
- kyll**, *v.* kill, 92, 179, 361, 464, 557, etc. Orig. obsc. Perhaps OE **cyllan*, cf. OE *cwelan*, die, *cwellan*, kill.
- kyn**, *kyne*, *sb.* kin, family, kind(red), 49, 108, 109, 118, 135, 141, 588 *kene*, etc.; *kyth and k.* see *kyth*; *k. wyse*, kind of manner, 857; cf. next and *alkyn(s)*, *nokyns*. OE *cyn(n)*.
- kynd**, *sb.* kind, nature, race, tribe, kin, species, 11, 17, 21, 22, 248, 374, 575, 772, 1386 *kyned*, etc.; *manys k.*, mankind, 19; *man k.*, male sex, 123; *by k. of man*, according to man's nature, 259; *be way of k.* (nature) 562; *in hys k. wyse*, in its kind of (= specific) way, 27; situation, 1409. OE (*ge*)*cynd*.
- kyndly**, *adj.* natural, 152, 248, 832, *un k.*, unnatural, 1161. OE (*ge*)*cyndelic*. — *adv.* duly, properly, 260, 1454, 1529; kindly, affectionately, 327:3:10, 540, 554, 1017, 1466. OE (*ge*)*cyndelice*.
- kyndnes(e)**, *sb.* kindness, 260, 364, 744. OE *gecynde*, kind, *adj.*, + *-nes(s)*.
- kyng**, *sb.* king, 38:2:5, 101, 105, 106, 140, etc.; *þe boke of kynges* 386, 387, 611, etc.; uninfl. gen. *kyng* 153, L *kynges*; *kynges saul crown*, King Saul's crown, 639 L *kyng*; *kynges doyzthur Pharo*, King Pharaoh's daughter, 834. OE *cyning*.
- kyn(g)dom(e)**, *sb.* kingship, kingdom, 202, 428, 814, 1151, 1407. OE *cynedōm*; *cyningdōm*.
- kyng ryke**, *sb.* kingdom, 685. OE *cyningrīce*.
- kynradyn**, *-redyn*, *sb.* kindred, family, offspring, race, tribe, 46, 208, 258, 262, 309, 318, 365, etc.; *kynraden*, uninfl. gen., 192; *kyndradyn* 260, pl. *the twelf kynradyns* (tribes) 257; *kynred(e)* 119, 121, 210, 310, 336, etc., pl. *þe XII kynredes* (tribes) 640, uninfl. pl. 772 L *-s*, 839, *kynrendys* 192 L *kyndreds*, *kynrendes* 217 L *kyndredys*. (Suff. *-rend* for *red* due to Scotch infl., cf. K CLXV:19.) See *kyn(e)* + OE *-ræden*, *-ē-*, condition.
- kyrke**, see *chyrch(e)*.
- kymell**, *sb.* kernel, grain, 1429. OE *cyrnell*.
- kys(s)e**, *v.* kiss, 117 *k.* each other, 129, 327, 426, 532 *k.* each other, 557 *kyst*, pret., etc. OE *cyssan*.
- kyth**, *sb.* country, 519, 1130; *k. and kyn*, 327, 1442, 1470. OE *cýþþ(u)*.
- knaue**, *sb.* boy, 116, 393 L *childe*, 1391 [*man*], *wyf and k.*, L *childe*; (young) male servant, often opposed to knight, 190, 234, 548, 606, 774, 813, etc.; one of low condi-

tion, 788 *a sympyll k.* OE *cnafa*.
knaw, *v.* know, 3, 14, 24, 97 distinguish, 121, 131 *knaws* 2 sg., 300, confess 1157, etc.; *pret.* *knew* 29, 109, 128, 152, 244, confessed 283, 291, etc.; *pp.* *knawn(e)* 3, 79, 262, 684, 804, etc.; *vbl sb.* *-yng*, knowledge, 32, 601, 968 recognition, 1093. OE *cnāwan*.
kne, *sb.* knee, 431, 463, 748, 750, 806, 1076, etc. OE *cnēo(w)*.
knel(e), *v.* kneel, 291, 431, 551, 662 *knell*, 748, 806, 1387, 1398, 1403, etc.; *pres. p.* *-and* 164. OE *cnēowlian*; cf. K LX d.
knyfe, *sb.* knife, 65, 518, 573, 578. OE *cnif* or ON *knifr*.
knyght, *-yzt*, *sb.* knight, 170, 190, 237, 252, 255, 264, etc.; *knyt* 234, 617, 733, 1373, *knyth* 747; *knygh* 1087; combined with *knaue*, *q.* *v.* OE *cniht*, *cnēoht*, boy, servant. For *knyt(h)* see K CLXIII:11.
knytt, *v.* *pp.* knit (fig. of love), 723. OE *cnyttan*.
kok¹, *sb.* cock, 1342. OE *cocc*; cf. ON *kokkr*, OF *coq*, med. Lat. *coccus*.
kok², *sb.* cook, 1375. OE *cōc*, pop. Lat. *cōcus*, Lat. *coquus*.

L

labour, *sb.* 1209. = OF. — *v.* 1226 2 sg. *-s*, L *travels*. OF *labourer*.
lad(e)¹, *sb.* lad, young fellow, serving-man, 37 *l. ne las*, 583, 1252, 1520 L *child*. Orig. obsc. Cf. OE *Ladda* (nickname) and Norw *askeladd* (male Cinderella).
lade², *sb.* load, 1046. OE *lād*.
lady, *sb.* 125, 126, 127, 128, 364, etc.; gen. *a -s lyue* 353, *a lades lyf(e)* 1382, 1476; pl. *lades* 125, 297, 684, etc.; *lordes and l.* 653, 801. OE *hlæfdige*.
lafull, *adj.* lawful, 768 L *lawfull*. — *adv.* *lafully*, 507 L *lawfully*. See *law* + OE *-full* (+ *-lice*).
lay¹, *sb.* (religious) law, faith, 40, 212 L *law*, 308 L *law*, *309 L *law*, 444 *moyses l.*, L *law*, 568, etc. OF *lei*.
lay², *sb.* hire, 137. ON *leiga*.
lay³, *v.* 192, 655, 1492; *pret.* *-d(e)* 59, 91 *l. away*, 123, 193, 398 *l. down* (refl.), 936:7 *l. furth*, cf. *leide* 936:5, etc.; *pp.* *-d(e)* 172, 265 abated (of pride), 316, 660, 793, 921, 1504 *l. law* (low), etc.; [*a*] *de*, MS. *lede*, L *layde*, (rh. *made*) 608; *is layd to þe*, concerns thee, 1380. OE *lecgan*, 2, 3 sg. *legest*, *-ep*.
layn, *sb.* loan, gift, 1191 note. ON *lán*.
layn(e), *v.* deny, conceal, 335, 360, 361, 520, 1362; (expletive use) *is not to* (or *at*) *l.* 187, *430, 513, 1465, etc., cf. *hyd(e)*². ON *leyna*.
layre, *sb.* lair, 918. OE *leger*.
layt, 797, *lattes* 1207, see *lett*¹.
layte, *v.* search, seek, 1126 L *seke*, 1157 *pret.* *-ed* L *soght*. ON *leita*.
lake¹, *sb.* game, play, 524 *his l. to lett*, stop his playing, 902 *layke*, pl. *lakes*, tricks, goings-on, 510 (of Goliath), L *lacys*. ON *leikr*.
lake², *sb.* lack, defect, offence, 1071 loss, 1380 ? failure to appear, L *faute*; with *outyn l.*, without fail, 854; waste, disgrace, 934, cf. L. — *v.* find fault with, defy, 1520. Cf. MLG *lak*, *sb.*
lamb, *sb.* 682, 812; *lame* 92, see *kyd(d)*, *sb.* OE *lamb*.
lame, *adj.* lame, crippled, weak, 646, 696, 720, 1030, 1033 (abs.) invalid; *law and l.*, wretched and miserable, 1230. OE *lama*.
land, *sb.* 8, 25, 28:3:11 *to l.*, 32 *in l.*, 103 *egype* (Egypt) *l.*, etc.; pl. *-es* 32, 39, 102, etc.; *by land and see* 610. = OE.
lang, *long*, *adj.* long, 22, 26, 31, 32 *long*, 275, etc.; *sb.* length, *on l.*, stretched at full length, 249, 1399 height; (of time) *aftur long* 47, or (before) *oght lang* 1021; *adv.* (of space) far, 480 *l. and wyde*; (of time) long, 38 *long*, 41, 153, 160, 178, 887 *ouer l.*, too long, etc.; *os long os*, as long as, 223, *als lang os* 275; compar. *langer* 34, 87, 135, 259, 1285 *-ar*, etc.; *lengur* 123, *lenger* 360, 471, 698, 1509, etc. OE *lang*, *long*, *adj.*, *-e*, *adv.*
lang(e)¹, *v.* long, 375. OE *langian*.

- lang(e)**², *v.* belong, 640, 901, 987, 1120. Cf. OE *gelang*, *adj.*, at hand, dependent.
- langur**, *-or*, *sb.* illness, 996, 1291. OF *languor*.
- lape**, *v.* lap, drink (of dogs), 897, 953, 984. OE *lapan*.
- lappyd**, *v. pret.* clasped, embraced, 130; *pp.* *laped*, covered, bathed (in blood), 1469. Cf. OE *læppa*, *sb.*, part of a garment.
- lare**, *lore*, *sb.* lore, (relig.) doctrine, 447, 496, 995 *layre*, 1094, 1501; order, rule, 820 decision, 852, 1419 L *law*; information, 361; *lernerd þat l.*, got the idea, 1308. OE *lār*.
- large**, *adj.* large, wide, broad, 217 *l. and wyd*, 275 *l. and lang*, 519, 949, 956, etc. — *adv.* unrestrainedly, 735. = OF.
- largely**, *adv.* generously, without restraint, 14. Prec. + OE *-lice*.
- las**, *sb.* lass, 37 (comb. with *lad(e)*¹, *q. v.*). Orig. uncert.
- last**, *v.* last, endure, live, 147, *247, 317, 348, 355, 425, 1518 3 *sg.*, etc.; *pret.* uninfl. 22 survived, 278, 282, 905, 1100, *-yd*, *-ed* 276, 513, 637, etc.; *pres. p.* *-and* 7, 487, 1496. OE *læstan*. — *last*, superl. see *latt(e)*.
- late**, *sb.* look, manner, 1038 L *chere*. ON *lát*.
- latt(e)**, *late*, *adj.*, *adv.* late, 66, 195, 285, 698, recently 442 *l. be for*, 626, etc.; *ouer l.*, too *l.*, 715; *o l.*, of *l.*, 1384; superl. *last* 176, 257, *at the (þe) l.*, at last, 265, 308, 335, etc. OE *læt*, *adj.*, *late*, *adv.* — *lattes* 1207 see *lett*¹.
- lathe**, *v.* loathe, be disgusted, 3 *sg.* *laythes* 1207, *pret.* *lathed* 1194. OE *lāþian*. Cf. *loth(e)*, *adj.*
- law**, *sb.* 3, 21, 24, 32, 46, 163, etc. OE *lagu* *f.* ON **lagu* > O Icel. *lǫg*.
- lawles**, *adj.* lawless, 605. Prec. + OE *lēas*.
- lawse**, *adj.* loose, free, 357. ON *lauss*. — *v.* undo, release, 1215, 1235, 1446 *lowse and bynd*. F. *adj.*
- lawt**, see *lowt*.
- lech(e)**, *sb.* physician, 910. OE *lēce*, *lēce*. — *v.* heal, 1033, 1034, F. *sb.*
- lechery**, *sb.* 395, 399, 863 *lychery*, 1150; *lust and l.* 37 *-e*, 270, 836, 899, *lust of l.* 1315, 1326. OF *lecherie*, *licherie*.
- led(e)**¹, *sb.* people, nation, 107, 125, 263, 1260, *pl. -es* 386; *in l.*, among the people, in the land, 64, 1209. OE *lēod* *f.*, *lēode* *pl.* — man, 362 L *wyght*, 749. OE *lēod* *m.*
- led(e)**², *sb.* lead, (in comparisons) *low os l.* 210, 1249; (of heart) *heuy as l.*, 612, 1099, *heuy os leþer or l.* 818; *blo* (blue) *als l.* 1531; cauldron 1490 *l. of brase*, copper cauldron, 1492, Vulg. *sartagineas et ollas aeneas*, Mac. II, 7:3. OE *lēad*.
- led(e)**³, *v.* lead, direct, 32, 35, 42, 102, 104, 160, 287 *ledde*, etc.; *l. a lyf(e)* 10, 12, 353, 385, 578, 797 note, etc.; *pret.* *led(e)* 63, 65, 174, 206, 214, etc.; *lad* 1150, 1314, 1443; *pp.* *led(d)*, *lede* 103, 151, 222, 340, *1528, etc.; *vbl sb.* *ledyng*, leadership, command, 616, 711, 845, 890. OE *lēdan*.
- leder**, *sb.* leader, 216. OE *lēdere*.
- lefe**, see *leue*, *sb.*, *adj.*
- lefys**, *sb.* *pl.* leaves, 18, *leuys*, *-es* 149, 194. OE *lēaf*.
- lefull**, *adj.* permissible, lawful, 995, 1135, 1310, 1330. See *leue*¹, *sb.*, + OE *full*. Cf. *lay*¹.
- leg**, *sb.* 464. ON *leggr*.
- lege**, *v.* alleviate, relieve, 1207. See note. OF *alegier*.
- legians**, *sb.* allegiance, 693. OF *ligeance*, *legiance*.
- leyn**, *v.* see *lene*².
- leyn(e)**, *adj.* lean, 106. OE *hlæne*.
- leyrer**, *sb.* teacher, 413. See *lere* *v.* + OE *-ere*.
- lele**, *adj.* loyal, faithful, honest, (as conventional epithet) 'noble', 33, 107, 327 true, 332, 496, 1294 legal, etc.; (abs.) truth 826 L *trevth*. OF *leel*.
- lel(l)y**, *adv.* loyally, etc. 32, 65, 163, 265, 377, etc. Prec. + OE *-lice*.
- lemand**, *v. pres. p.* shining 825 *l. and lyzt*. Cf. OE *lēoma*, *sb.* ray of light.
- lem(m)an**, *sb.* beloved one, 328, 347,

- 360, 361; mistress 626, 684; harlot 351. OE *lēof + man*; see *leue*², adj.
- lend(e)**, *v.* arrive, come, 161; remain, stay, dwell, be, 7, 54, 181, 409, 424, 700, 871 live, etc.; *loge and l.* (dwell) 329, *lyfe and l.* (remain alive) 526; *is lent* (pp.), is staying, 596. OE *lendan*.
- lene**¹, *v.* lean, 1439. OE *hleonian*.
- lene**², *leyn*, *v.* lend, give, grant, *god leyn* 1240 *L graunt*, 1298 *L graunt*; *pret.*, pp. *lent(t)* 183, 213, 223, 283, 494, 934, 1203 note, etc. OE *lēnan*.
- lengh**, *sb.* length, 42, 176 *L lenght*, 258, 543, 647, etc. OE *lengu*. — *lenght* 793. OE *lengþu*.
- lengh(t)**, *v.* lengthen, prolong, 248, 373; tarry 380. OE *lengan*.
- lepur**, *sb.* leprosy, 172, 1030, 1034; leper 646, prob. from attrib. use. OF *l(i)epre*.
- lere**, *leere*, *v.* teach, tell, 32 (or: learn), 211, 329, 425 *l. and lede*, 660, 874, 1097, etc.; learn, 2 *leyre*, 3, 163, 223, 324, 328, 822, 872, 1260, etc. OE *læran*.
- lerne**, *v.* teach (*L lere*), 262, 313, 998, 1260, 1274, etc.; pp. *-ed*, learned, 993, *lernd and lewd*, scholars and laymen, clergy and laity, 546; *vbl sb. -yng* 24, 993. OE *lernian*.
- les**, *conj.* lest 360 *L lest*, *le(e)se þat* 432, 1213. OE *þy læs þe*. Cf. *lytyll*.
- lese**, *v.* lose, destroy, 434; pp. *lorn(e)* 76, 108, 211, 338, 362, 370, etc. OE *-lēosan*, pp. *-loren*. Cf. *los(s)e*, below.
- lesyng**, *vbl sb.* falsehood, 760, 998. OE *lēasung*, inf. *lēasian*.
- les(s)e**¹, *adj.* untrue, false, 585 *L lyes* (or *sb.?* K LXXVI); *sb.* untruth, falsehood; (expletive) *with owtyn l.* 404, 811, 1277, 1295, 1349; *þis ys no l.* 850, 1179. OE *lēas*.
- les(s)e**², *comp.*, *lest* sup., see *lytyll*.
- lesson**, *sb.* lesson, story, 32, 636 subject, 660, 785 discourse; (Samson's) riddle 324, 325, 328; pl. *-s*, statements, talk, *585. OF *leçon*.
- lett**¹, *let(t)e*, *v. inf.*, *pret.* let, allow, 14, 16, 113, 139, 142, 145, 227 let
- pass, 700 *leytte*, etc.; leave alone, in peace 269; *l. of*, stop speaking of, 636; drop (*his sword*) 759; leave, renounce (*his law*) 1506; behave, think, 130, 481, 1098 note, 1319, 1347, 1405, etc., pretend (*os[e]*, as if) 115, 327, (with that-clause) 355; pp. *lettyng* 969, 970. OE *lætan*, Nth *lēta*. — *layt*, 2 sg. imper. 797 *L Let*; *lattes*, 2 sg. 1207 *L lettis*. ON *lata*.
- lett**², *v.* hinder, obstruct, prevent, delay, stop, 123, 205, 309, 316, 421, 478, 490, 524, 574, 723, etc.; *pret. -ed* 475, uninfl. 569, 749, 771. OE *lettan*. — *sb.* hindrance; (expletive) *with outyn l.* 429, 826. F. *v.*
- lettur**, *-er, sb.* letter, 627, 677, 678, 1036, document, deed (comb. with *lele*, legal, official) 1034, 1294, etc. Sometimes pl. *-s* with sing. meaning. OF *lettre*.
- leþer**, *sb.* leather, 818. OE *leþer*.
- leue**¹, *lefe, sb.* permission, 14, 150, 201, 217, 297:9, 1396 note, etc.; (take one's) leave, 141, 297:7, 310, 532, 651 *leuys* pl., etc. OE *lēaf*. Cf. K LX c.
- leue**², *le(y)fe, adj.* dear, 5, 1377, *1453 note, beloved (abs.) 328; glad, (*he was, L hym w.*) 223, 852, 1305; compar. *leuer(e)* (with pers. dat. or nom.) in pred. use ('had rather') 90, 361, 696, 1082, 1488; (with *had*) 605, 1386; *adv.* rather, 1023, 1082; superl. *leuest*, *-yst* 221 (with dat.), 451 (with nom. *þei, L theym*), 497 (with dat.). OE *lēof*.
- leue**³, *v.* believe, 121, 270 or *le[r]e?* (=L), 307, 317, 529, 574, 888, 955, etc. OE *geliefan*, *gelēfan*.
- leue**⁴, *leve, lef(e), leyf, leffe, v. inf.*; *pret.*, pp. *leuyd, -ed, left, laft(e)*. 1. leave 32, 53, 98, 149, 212, 279, 288, 290, etc.; break (a promise) 60, 297; spare 216; cease 415 (+ infin.), cease speaking (*of*), 64, cf. 103 and 636: *let*; — 2. remain 25, 78, 91 (or: [they] left only the two of them alone, cf. 833:12 note), 109, 137, 154, 253, 298 tarry, delay, 342, 1373, etc. OE *lēfan*.

- leuere**, *sb.* one who lives, *1236 *yll l*, L *evill livere*. See *lyf(e)* v. + OE *-ere*.
- leuyn**, *sb.* lightning, 306 *lyzt and l*, 642 *lygh als l* (epitheton ornans used for rhyme); *leuynnyng*, *vbl sb.* 449, *lef(y)nyng* 148, 190. Orig. obsc. K XL d.
- lewd**, *adj.* lay, unlearned, 546 see *lerne*; *lawd* 1479. OE *læwede*.
- lewte**, *sb.* loyalty, fidelity, 487. AN *leuté*, OF *leauté*.
- libri**, *sb.* Lat. pounds 709 L *povnd*, *libras* 1278:7:11 L *ponde*.
- lycour**, *sb.* liquor, strong drink, 303. OF *lic(o)ur*.
- lydd**, *sb.* 1287 *eye lyddes*, eye-lids. OE *hlid*.
- lye**¹, *sb.* shelter, safety, 502 L *svrtee*. OE *hléo*.
- ly(e)**², *lie, jacere*, see *lyg(g)*.
- ly(e)**³, *v. lie, mentiri*, 862, 2 sg. *lyse*, *leys* 534, 818. OE *lëogan*; *i f.* 2 and 3 sg. See Luick, *Hist. Gr.* § 237, *Ann.* 3; cf. J. De Caluwé-Dor, *Engl. Studies*, 50, 1969, pp. 80 ff. — *sb.* pl. *lyyse* *750, *lyes* 887. OE *lyge*.
- lyer**, *sb.* liar, 971. OE *lëogere*, see prec.
- lyf(e)**, *lyue*, *sb.* life, 6, 12, 83, 353, 943 *lyffe*, etc.; *his l. days*, the days of his l., 527; *l. and (ne) lym*, 964, 1485; *to l. fro ded* (death), 1249; *lyfes fode*, victuals, provisions, 1085; *on l.*, alive, 25, 52, etc.; *in l. last* 147, 1133 note; *be (by) lyue*, quickly, 101, 148. OE *lif*. — *v. live*, 25, 34, 41, 204, 353, etc.; *pret.*, *pp.* *-yd*, *-ed*, 21, 179, etc.; *leued* (L *lyved*) 264, 275, 351 *lyfe l.*, L *lyfe led*; *pres. p.* *lyfand* 289, 641, 913; *vbl sb.* *lyfyng*, *-uyng*, 496, 605, 739, 860, 919, etc. OE *libban*, *lifian*.
- lyft up**, *v. pret.* lifted up, 1287. ON *lypta*.
- lyg(g)**, *v. lie, jacere*, 204, 249, 384, 525, 723, 833, 1066, *ly(e)* 347, 353, 653, 992 *let l.*, leave, 1290, *lige* 381, etc.; 3 sg. *lyg(g)es* 107, 1070 *l. to me*, concerns me, 1237, 1248, 1439, *lys(e)* 178, 203, 354, 1119, *lese* 193 L *lis*; 3 pl. *lyse* *153, *lyys* 206, *lyges* 287; *pres. p.* *ligand*, *lyg-*, 79, 1284; *pret.* *lay* 53, 76, 78, 210, 354, 363, etc., *lyged low* 200, cf. 204, 210, 287; *pp.* *lygen* 1060. OE *licgan*, 2, 3 sg. *lig(e)st*, *-(e)þ*; *list*, *liþ*.
- lygham**, *sb.* body, 1105. OE *lichama*.
- lyghtnes**, *sb.* light, 5, 151. See next + OE *-nes(s)*.
- lyzt**¹, *lyght*, *sb.* light, 5, 9, 20 (of burnt offering) cf. *Gen.* 4:4,5 (G. Stern suggests [de]lyzt in *Engl. Studien* 59, p. 281), 1287, 1400, pl. *lyghtys* 9, etc.; *l. beyrer*, Lucifer, 5; *adj.* not dark, 1402 *l. day*. OE *lëoht*, *liht*. — *v. lyzt* 210. OE *lihtan*.
- lyzt**², *lyght*, *adj.* light (not heavy), 945, 1237, easy 1209, wanton 352, cheerful, merry 60, 1025, 1284, 1458; quickly 534; *lygh* (quick) *als leuyn* 642, see *leuyn*; *sett yt lyzt*, made light of it, 305. OE *lëoht*, *liht*. — *v. inf.*, *pret.*, *pp.* descend, fall, 429 *l. and fall*, 562, 684, 775, 961; *pret.* 430 L, 758 *l. down*; 1049 arrived. OE *lihtan*.
- lyztly**, *lyghtly*, *adv.* lightly, easily, 2, 32, 312, 563, 1040; frivolously 130; quickly 1227, 1399, 1448; 481:10 (thought) lightly (of it). *Prec.* + *-lice*.
- lyke**, *-i*, *adj.* like, 6, 11, 97, 140, 148, 532, etc.; *in l.*, equally, just as, 158; *l. to* + *inf.*, likely to, 685, 720 qualified, 1056, 1319, 1332, etc. OE *gelic*, cf. ON *likr*. — *v. please*, like (with pers. dative) 127, 358, 375, 712; (other exs) 610, 778, 1124, 1268, 1352, 1466. OE *lician*. — *lyk(k)nyng*, *vbl sb.* pleasure, joy, 54, 139 whenever it pleases them, 158, 183, 235, 363, etc.
- lykynd**, *v. pp.* likened, 210, 825. *Prec.* *adj.* + *-en (-yn)*.
- liknes**, *sb.* likeness, 11. OE *gelicnes*.
- lym(e)**, *sb.* limb, 945, 1071, 1105, 1520; (allit. comb.) *lyth* (joint) *and l.* 416, *l. and lyth* 519; *lyf and l.* 964, 1417, *lyms and lyf* 1495, *noþer lyfe ne l.* 1485. OE *lim*.

- lyne**, *sb.* line(age), tribe, kin, 274, 429, 604 *l. by l.*, 642, 897, etc.; *lynge* 1292 *L lineage*. OE *line*; OF *ligne*.
- lynege**, *-ag(e)*, *lyne(y)g*, *sb.* lineage, tribe, kin, 84, 167, 170, 261, 273, etc.; (uninfl. pl.) tribes 121, 217, 855. OF *lignage*.
- lyon**, *sb.* lion, 314, 318, 322, 329, 569, etc. AN *liun*, *F lion*.
- lyre**, *sb.* flesh; *bone and l.* 57, 189, 199, 907, 999, etc. OE *lira*.
- lyst**, *sb.* pleasure, joy, 128, 158 *l. and lykyng*, 554 (to deal with them after your) pleasure, 557, 603; *at l.*, at pleasure, 24, 343, 638, 982. From *v.* — *v.* please (impers.) 204, 270 (pret.), 310 (pret.), 360, 470, 520 (pret.), 694:8, etc.; (pers.) *pou l.*, *L the l.*, 694:12, 1254 *L the lust*. OE *lystan*.
- lysty**, *adj.* willing, ready, 232. Cf. prec.
- lyte**, *sb.* flaw, 289 *with owtyn l.* ON *lyti*. K LXXXIII:OE. — But perhaps metrical tag: 'without delay'. See OED *lite* sb¹. and *v*¹., app. *f.* ON *hlit* *sb.* *hlíta v.*, trust; cf. *Morte Arthure* (ed. Björkman) 550 note, and *Town. Plays* 85:225, 152:394.
- lytyll**, *adj.*, *adv.* little, 116, 278, 342, 354, 370, 386, etc.; comp. *les(s)e* 9, 726, 763, 964, 1037, etc.; younger 65, 66, often explet. comb. with *mo(y)re* (*ma[y]re*): *les(s)e and m.* 84, 152, 221, 232, 240, *m. and l.* 156, 260, etc.; *neuer the l.*, see *neuer*; *les, le(e)se þat*, conj., see *les*; sup. *lest* 222, 498, 854; (sometimes metrical tag) *most and l.* 159, 367, 873, *l. and mast (most)* 186, 262. OE *lytel*, *këssa*, *këst*.
- lytter**, *sb.* bed, litter, 1287, 1528. AN *litere*, OF *litiere*.
- lyth**¹, *sb.* joint, limb (coupled with *lym*, *q. v.*) 416, 519. OE *liþ*.
- lyth**², *sb.* people 1277 *l. and land*. ON *lyðr*.
- lyth**³ *of*, *v.* cut off, 1520 imper. pl., *L kitt of*; pret. *lythyd of*, 1503 *L kytt of*. OE *aliþian*, dismember, cf. *lyth*¹.
- lythe**, *v.* listen, 735 note, 1490. ON *hlýða*.
- lyxsom**, *adj.* cheerful, 1038 *L light-som*. See *lyzt*² + OE *-sum*.
- lo(e)**, *loo*, interj. *lo*, 133, 904, 977, 1064, 1449. OE *lā*, poss. connected with *look*, *v.*
- loge**, *sb.* lodge, dwelling, hut, 381, 424, 943, 1086, 1395. = OF. — *v.* *lo(y)ge*, lodge, reside, dwell, 202, 329 *l. and lend*, 462 pp. *-d* encamped, 498, 588, etc.; *refl.* take up one's quarters, position, settle down, 231, 918, 940, 961, 1165 *luged*, 1421; *vbl sb.* *loogyng* 226. OF *logier*.
- loghe**, *v. pret.* laughed, 512. WS. *hliehhan*, Angl. *hlæhhan*, *hlöh*, *hlōgon*, etc.
- lo(y)ue**, *sb.* loaf, 426, 1027. OE *hlāf*.
- lok(e)**, *-u-*, *v.* look (*on*, *at*) 21, 128, 129, 178, 241, 534, 1063, etc.; *tr.* 316, 335, 1252; see (that something is done) 26, 303, 496, 756, 796, 1193, etc. OE *lōcian*.
- lokyn**, *v. pp.* shut off, 1249. OE *pp. locen*, inf. *lūcan*, close.
- lopp(e)**, *sb.* flea, 146 pl. *-s*. Cf. *Town. Plays* 74:306: *grete loppys ouer all this land thay fly*. — Vulg. *Ex.* 8:21 *ff.*: *omne genus muscarum*. OF *Par. fol.* 14 *c musches*. OE *loppe*, prob. *f.* ON; (O)Sw *loppa*, *Dan loppe*. See OED *lop*, *sb.*², EDD *lop*, *sb.*¹.
- lordan**, *lu-*, *sb.* knave, villain, 669, 730, 978, 1504. OF *lourdin*.
- lord(e)**, *sb.* lord, Lord, master, 5, 18, 63, 129, 182, 250, etc.; husband 104, 305, 327, 573; *l. and syre* 613; *mylord* 1031. OE *hlāford*.
- lordyn**, *sb.* lording; pl. *-s* (title of address: *Sirs*) 191, *lordynges* 735, 934. Prec. + OE *-ing*. K CLXII:9.
- lordy**, *adj.*, *adv.* 1234, 1477. OE *hlāfordlic*, *-lice*.
- lordschep(e)**, *sb.* lordship, power, rule, 263, 278, 425, 445, 446, etc.; pl. *-s*, domains, 691, 1229. OE *hlāford-scipe*.
- los(s)e**, *v.* destroy, 121, 415, 520, 1209 *loyse*, 1248, etc.; lose, 116, 470, 504, 507, 513, etc.; *pret.*, *pp.* *lost*, destroyed 1287, lost 632, 1471; *vbl sb.* *losyng*, loss, 434. OE

losian. Cf. *lese*.

lossel, *sb.* scoundrel, 534. Cf. prec. and *lese*.

lot(t), *lote*, *sb.* lot, 429:11, 469:5, 1157:4; *lay* (or *cast*) -s: 238, 257, 429:7, 430, 469:4. OE *hlōt*.

loth(e), *lath(e)*, *adj.* loath(some), hateful, reluctant, 112, 507, 774, 1030, 1508. OE *lāþ*. Cf. ME *lathe*, *v.*

lothly, *adj.*, *adv.* loathsome(ly), 1173, 1199. Prec. + *-lic*, *-lice*.

loue¹, *sb.* palm of the hand, 1337. ON *lófi*.

loue², *v.* praise, 28, 155 *Cantemus* . . . *l. we*, 157, 219, 446, 1025, etc.; *vbl sb -yng* 20, 292, 483, 801, 1363. OE *lofian*.

loue³, see *luf(e)*.

low, *law*, *adj.*, *adv.* low, humble, weak, 7, 200, 204, 210, 409, 1175, 1230, 1466 L *lovly*, etc. ON *lág*.

lowd, *loud*, *adj.*, *on l.* aloud, 357. OE *hlūd*. - *adv.* loudly, 444, 705, 939, 1063; (tag for rhyme) *l. and styl*, openly and secretly, under all circumstances, all and sundry, 72, 297, 514, 531, 629, etc.; *l. ne styl* 313, *l. or s.* 332. OE *hlūde*.

lowly, *adv.* 1139 miserably, 1430 humbly. See *low*, *adj.*, + OE *-lice*.

lowre, *v.* lower, look sullen, 3 sg. *lowrs* 1139. Cf. MHG, MLG *lūren*, G *lauern*.

lowt, *v. tr.*, *intr.* bow (before), reverence, submit (to), 1124 (delete [to]), 1415 note, *1426, 1515, *lawt* 270; *vbl sb.* (or *pres. p.*) -yng, 1465. OE *lūtan*.

luf(e), *sb.* love, 60, 67, 111, 130, 313, 354, etc.; *loue* 828 L *grace*, 1222, 1288, 1301:6, 1434. OE *lufu*. For -o- see K XCII g. - *v.* 67, 140, 309, 312, 359, 455, etc.; *loue* 877, 1301:5, 1305 (or 'praise'); *vbl sb. lufyng*, friendship, 490. OE *lufian*.

lufly, *adj.* lovely, beautiful, 1395. OE *luflic*.

lust, *sb.* 24, 37, 270, 833, 836, etc.; *comb.* with *lechery*, q.v. OE *lust*.

M

Ma Dame, *sb.* madam (polite address) 763; cf. *My dame* 806 L *Madame*. = OF.

mad(e), *adj.* mad, 742, 1050, 1200, 1497, 1520, etc. OE *gemæd(e)d*.

may, *v. pret.-pres.* may, can, 2, 3, 4, 5, 11, 244, etc.; *pret. myzt* 3, 6, 12, 14, 34, etc., *myz* 916, *moyht* 345, *moght* 544, *mogh* 370, 382. OE *mæg*, *pret. meahte*, *mihte*.

ma(y)dyn, *sb.* maiden, 63, 124, 133, 309, 310, 698, etc. OE *mægden*.

maydynhede, *sb.* 1336. Prec. + OE *-hædu*, cf. *-hād*.

mayn(e), *sb.* power, force, strength, 55, 69, 126, 164, 293, 612, etc.; (allit. collocations) *with m. and mode* (mind) 230, *myzt and m.* 418, 649, *m. and myzt* 622. OE *mægen*.

mayned, *v. pp.* maimed, crippled, 666, 1033, *maynhed*, struck, 1052 L *Mahamed*. OF *mahaignier*, *mayner*.

mayntenance, *sb.* 1481. OF *maintenance*.

maynten(e), *-tein(e)*, *-teyn(e)*, *v.* maintain, 53, 103, 407, 418, 878, 1414, 1446, 1487, etc.; *pres. p. maynteinyng* 1271, L and *mantened*. OF *maintenir*, 3 sg. *-t(i)ent*.

mayster, *-ur*, *sb.* master, ruler, 2, 66, 80, 203 L *lord*, 343, 647, etc.; husband 326; uninfl. gen. 1052; *m. man*, leader, 300. OE *mægester* (Lat. *magister*), OF *maistre*.

maystry, *-i*, *sb.* mastery, power, (feat of) skill, trick, 136, 171, 250, 257, 270, 293 victory, 618, 1098 outrage, 1411, etc.; pl. (or next) -s, 608 gallant deeds, 679 arrangements, etc. OF *maistrie*.

maystryce, *-ys*, *-es*, *-sterys*, *-strays*, *sb.* mastery, tyranny, violence, trick(s), deed(s) of might or strength, 362, 543, 709, 854, 905, 1033 healing power, 1062, 1410, 1526, etc. OF *maistrise*. Cf. prec.

maystrys(e), *sb.* mistress, 44, 1314. OF *maistrisse*.

- make**¹, *sb.* peer, equal, 802 cf. 801 *peyre*, 837. OE *gemaca*, ON *maki*.
- make**², *v.* 2, 11, 26, 33, 36, *ma* 457, 1383 L *do*, etc.; 2, 3 sg. *mays* 679, *mase* 727, 1433; *pres. p.* *makand* 601 L *makyng*; *vbl. sb.* *-yng*, 709 *bodily form*; *pret., pp.* *mad(e)* 1, 2, 5, 13, 50, etc.; *speak (of)* 597 L *ment (of)*, 802 L *mell (of)*; *m. end*, *die*, 219, 223; (*refl.*) *prepare, behave*, 330, 360; (*with obj. and inf.*) 50, 52, 106, 140, 248, 286, etc.; (*with obj. and sbst. compl.*) 13, 56, 67, 139, 161, 216, (*adj. compl.*) 33, etc. OE *macian*.
- make**, *sb.* 283, 797. *Prec.* + OE *-ere*.
- male**, *sb.* male animal, he-ass, 1347. OF *ma(s)le*.
- malyce**, *-ice, -ys, sb.* wickedness, ill-will, 76, 102, 145, 189, 564, etc. OF *malice*.
- man**, *sb.* 11, 12, 13, 22, 96, 135, etc.; *gen.* *man(n)ys* 19 *m. kynd*, 233, 274, 1088, 1250, etc., (*uninfl.*) 347, 575; *weakened form (indef. pron.)* or *pl. men(e)* 2, 4, 22, 34, 67, 102, 327, 827, 957:9, etc.; *pl. gen. -s* 957:11 *note*, (*uninfl.*) 52, 855, 1208 (*emend. unnec.*) L *mens*; *collocations: with best(e)*, *q. v.*; *with wyf(e)*, *q. v.* OE *man(n)*, *pl. menn*. For ME *man kynd* see separate headword, below.
- manace**, *-se, sb.* menace, threat, 482, 999. OF *manace*. — *v. pret.* *manast* 1489, 1501; *vbl. sb.* *-syng* 1061 L *thretyng*. OF *manecier*, AN *manasser*.
- maner(e)**, *sb.* manner, 2, 7, 18, 122, 223, etc.; *kind (of)*, 65, 148 L, 233, 659. AN *manere*, OF *maniere*.
- manfull**, *adj.* powerful, 1483 *note*. See *mayn(e)* + OE *-full*.
- mangery**, *sb.* feast, banquet, 368 L *feste*, 533, 701, 974. OF *mangerie*.
- manhed**, *sb.* manhood, courage, 134, 461, 1500. See *man* + OE *-*hædu*, cf. *-hād*.
- man kynd**, *sb.* mankind, 1, 24, 123 *male children* 302, 1190; cf. *manys k.* 19. See *man* and *kynd*.
- manly**, *adj.* 1378; *adv.* *1383. See *man* + OE *-lic, -lice*.
- manna**, *sb.* 157, 167. OE, late Lat. *manna*, f. Hebr.
- mantyll**, *sb.* mantle, cloak, 236, 238, 486, 563, 843, etc. OF *mantel*; cf. OE *mentel*, Lat *mantellum*.
- marber**, *sb.* marble, 826. OF *marbre*.
- marches**, *sb. pl.* boundaries, borderland, 267. OF *marche*.
- mary**, *v.* marry, 382, 1335. OF *marier*.
- mar(y)ag(e)**, *mayreg, mareyg*, 63, 380, 381, 521, 973. OF *mariage*.
- maryner**, *sb.* mariner, 1156. AN *mariner*, OF *marinier*.
- marke**, *adj.* dark, 5, 149 L *darknes*, 562 *merke*. OE *mirce*, ON *myrkr*. Cf. *merknes*. See Björkman, *Scand. Loan-words* p. 146.
- mar(r)ie**, *mar, mere, v.* hinder, stop, 69, 413, 514 L *let*, 900; *injure, ruin, destroy*, 66, 132, 352, 456, 462, etc. OE *m(i)erran*.
- marter**, *sb.* martyr, *1480, *1481, 1521. OE *martyr*, f. Lat.
- marterdom(e)**, *sb.* martyrdom, 607, 1507. OE *martyrdōm*.
- mased**, *-ss, -ays, v. pp.* stupefied, dazed, bewildered, 575, 1068, 1085; (*allit. comb.*) *m. and moued* 336, *m. and mad(e)* 742, 1200, 1353, *m. and mate* 698, 1247. *Aphet.* f. OE *āmasian*, *pp.* *āmasod*.
- masson**, *sb.* 652, 794. OF *masson*.
- mast**, see *most*.
- mate**, *adj.* dead tired, dejected, 698, 1247, see *mased*. OF *mat*.
- mater**, *sb.* matter, 75, 78, 90, 107, 133, 427, etc. AN *mater(i)e*, OF *matiere*.
- matrimon**, *sb.* matrimony, 1330 L *-ny*. AN *matrimonie*, OF *matremoi(g)ne*.
- maw**, *sb.* stomach, 1320, 1327, 1340. OE *maga*.
- mawment**, *sb.* idol, 221, 300, 607, 878, 937, etc.; *villain*, 509, 1062. AN *maumet*, OF *mahumet*.
- mawmentry**, *mav-, -e, sb.* idolatry, 165, 180, 290, 658, 1136, etc., *pl. -es* 275 L; (*coll.*) *idols*, 163, 213 L *mavmentes*, 1522. *Prec.* + OF *-erie*.
- me**, *pers. pron.* *obj. case of I, q. v.* 1,

- 18:4 refl., 18:12, 19, 56 *mee*, 116, 228 (proleptic), etc. OE *mē*.
- medcyn**, -*syn*, *sb.* medicine, remedy 5, 406, 517, 1032, 1096, 1322, 1327, etc. OF *medecine*. — *v.* serve as m. (*to*), 1321. OF *medeciner*.
- med(e)**, *sb.* meed, reward, wages, 88, 363, 371, 621, 683, 797, etc. OE *mēd*.
- medew**, *sb.* meadow, 759. OE *mædwē*, -*ē*-, obl. case of *mæd*, -*ē*-.
- mediacy**, *sb.* mediation, 1. Lat. *mediatio*, OF *mediatie*.
- medyturs**, *sb.* ?cunning arrangements, 673.
- m(e)ydwyf(e)**, *sb.* midwife, 97. Prob. *mid*, with, + *wife*, OE *wif*, woman.
- meyn**, *adj.* mean; in *læ m. tyd*, in the meantime, 366; in *bis (þat) m. tym(e)*, 452, 497, 540, 543, 553, etc. AN *me(e)n*, OF *meien*.
- me(y)n(e)¹**, *v.*, *pret.*, *pp.* -*yd*, -*ed*, -*de*, -*t(t)*, mean, intend, 16, 65, 102, 283, 319, 320 imagined, 327, 439 considered, 536, 699, 725, 827 think (*of*), etc.; tell, mention, speak (*of, on*), 71, 84, 133, 165 practised, 168 deal with, 255, 428, 587, 599, 1108, 1401, etc.; (refl.) address oneself, turn (*to, vnto*), invoke, 275 L, 300, 1056 (or next), 1207 (or next), 1262; remember (*on*), 64, 194, 608, 1102 believe in, 1291 note, 1478 note, (impers.) 257 L *ye knawe*, 311, 808 L *knaw ye*, 822. OE *mænan*. In sense 'remember' prob. assoc. with ON *minna*, remind, *minnask*, remember. K XLIII k suggests OE *sb.* *gemynd* > *ment*, 64. But *ment* is no doubt a *pp.* — *menyng*, *vbl sb.* meaning, purpose, agreement, 324, 1294, 1446.
- me(y)n(e)²**, *v.* bemoan, lament, pity, 297, 442, 577, 984, 1214 (refl.), 1218; (with cogn. obj.) *mone m.*, make lamentation, 196, 223, 382, 1317, etc. OE *mænan*. Cf. *mone*, *sb.*¹
- m(e)ystur**, -*er*, *sb.* need, 539, 1515 note. OF *mestier*.
- meke**, *adj.* meek, gentle, humble, 20, 21, 44, 419, 420, 500, etc. ON *mjúkr*, soft. — *v.* make meek, appease, 950. F. *adj.*
- mekyll**, *adj.* great, much, 36, 85, 86, 110, 117, 152 L *mych*, 528 big, etc. ON *mikell*, cf. OE *micel*. — *adv.* greatly, much, 15, 54, 167 L *mych*, 191 L *myche*, 220, 545, 1395, etc. F. *adj.* — For compar. see *mo(re)*, for sup. see *most*.
- mekly**, *adv.* 445, 1162, 1211, 1214, 1223, etc. See *meke*, *adj.*
- meknes(e)**, *sb.* 565, 585, 1162, 1175, 1235, etc. See *meke*, *adj.*
- mele**, *sb.* meal, 1322. OE *mæl*, *mēl*.
- mell(e)¹**, *v.* speak, tell, 54, 78, 304, 381, etc.; *m.* with mowth (*mouyth*) 352, 1200 L *speke*, 1232. OE *mēþlan*. (K XLII 1: AN or OF.) Note the long rhyme-vowel in 1081, prob. f. ON *mæla*, perhaps also in cases within the line. See Björkman, *Scand. Loan-words* p. 104.
- mell(e)²**, *v.* mix; busy oneself, deal, interfere, meddle (*of, with*), 22, 203, 275 behaved, 288, 331, 522, 752, 763 intends, 892 fight, 914, 953, 1033 exercise, 1096 have to do with, 1263 show, 1400 think, 1415 (note), etc. (refl.) busy oneself, interfere (with) (*of, with*), 262 mix, *276, 413, 458, 471 plead, 497, 1062, 1384, etc. OF *meller*.
- melody**, *sb.* music, singing, 513, 787, 827, 1468. OF *melodie*.
- member**, *sb.* limb, 1499. OF *membre*.
- mend(e)**, *v.* *pret.*, *pp.* *mend(yd)*, (a)mend, improve, heal, cure, avail, 5, 78, 198, 295 'cheer up', 302 'stop', 451, 995, 1226, 1234, 1235 L *avayed*, 1259, 1356, 1392, etc. Aphetic, AN *mender*, see *amend*. — *sb.* improvement, 688; pl. -*s*, amends, 747, 767, 1187, 1491. See *v.* and *amendes*, *sb.*
- men(e)**, see *me(y)n(e)*, *v.*, and (213) *mone*, *sb.*¹
- meneze**, *sb.* household, family, company, 26, 50, 117, 154 host, 155, 221, 228, etc., 948 *menyhe*, follower, 1129 *mene*. OF *meiné*, *mesnie*.
- menge**, *v.* mix, mingle, 275, 1235, 1502. OE *mengan*.

- mensk(e)**, *v.* honour, reverence, 533, 658, 1050, 1394, 1522 L honour. F ME *mensk(e)*, *sb.*, f. ON *menska*, humanity, generosity.
- merakyll**, *sb.* miracle, 188, 194, 234, 410, *979. OF *miracle*.
- merchand**, *sb.* merchant, 1156. OF *marchand*.
- mercy**, *sb.* 116, 392, 445, 450, 486, 532 *for m.*, etc. OF *merci*. Cf. *gramercy*.
- mere**, *sb.* mare, 287. OE Angl. *mēre*. Cf. ON *merr*.
- mery**, *-i, -e, adj.* merry, 54, 109, 124, 512, 601, 1071, etc., *myre* 397, *myrry* 1299; comp. *more m.* 150, *myryer* 110. OE *myri(g)le*.
- merke**, *sb.* mark, aim, 331, 794. OE *me(a)rc*, ON *merki*. — *v. -a-* 1309, *-e-* (*mede*), L *gyve*, mete out (wages), 1506. OE *me(a)rcian*, ON *merkja*.
- merknes**, *sb.* darkness, 5. See *marke* + OE *-nes(s)*.
- merrowr**, *sb.* mirror, 1489. OF *mirour*.
- meruel(l)**, *-yll, sb.* marvel, wonder, 138, 238 *no m. yf*, 699, 712, 921, *meruayle* 1208, etc.; *adj.* marvelous, 292. OF *merveille*. — *v.* 106, 494, 554 refl., 697 *maruell*, 1119, 1408 (impers.); *pp. -d*, filled with wonder, 43. OF *merveill(i)er*.
- mese¹**, *sb.* proper range for shooting or killing, 585, blow, disaster, 624. OF *mes*.
- mese²**, *sb.* meal, 1452; pl. *-s*, dishes of food, 884. OF *mes*, Mod. F *mets*.
- mesel(l)**, *-ss-, mesyll, sb., adj.* leper, leprous, 140, 143, 148, 172, 1033, 1053, etc. OF *mesel*.
- mesel(l)ry**, *-ss-, sb.* leprosy, *1052, 1172, 1194, 1259, 1268. OF *mesel(l)erie*.
- mesyd**, *v. pret.* calmed, 1309. Aphetic f. OF *amesir*.
- messag(e)**, *-eg(e), sb.* 225, 285, 457, 459, 530 sign, 708 *þe m. went*, gone with the m., etc. OF *message*.
- messynger(e)**, *sb.* 48, 139, 234, 438, 499, 944, etc. OF *messenger*.
- mesur(e)**, *sb.* measure, 9, 824, 1432. OF *mesure*. — *v. pp. -d*, 1494 note.
- OF *mesurer*.
- metall**, *sb.* metal, 22, 793, 826, 889, 892 *metayle*, 900, etc. OF *meta(i)l*.
- mete¹**, *-tt(e), sb.* food, 50, 71, 74, 539, 869, 882, 922, 945, etc.; coupled with *drynke*, q. v. OE *mete*.
- mete²**, *-tt(e), adj.* suitable, fit, 250, 355 a match for (*me*), 781, 1098, 1492, 1499, 1526 equal (note). O Angl. *gemēte*, WS *-cē-*.
- mett**, *sb.* (took his) aim 524, measure 1494. OE *gemet*. — *v. pret., pp.* measured 9, *258, 331, 826 valued. OE *metan*.
- mett(e)**, *mete, v. inf., pret., pp.* meet, 117, 193, 330, 381, 429, 574, 585, 639 treated, 1346, etc. OE *mētan*.
- meue**, *v. tr., intr.* move, stir (up), excite, go, pass, 145 exist, 348, 709, 735, 1082, 1239 *mefe*, 1453, etc.; 90 act, interfere, 238 *yll meued*, ill at ease; 383 *how* etc., how matters stood; 564 live; 699 upset; *malyce m.*, plot (do) evil, 914 *m. and mell*, 1182; (refl.) 135 interfere, 567 be perturbed. AN *mover*, OF *moveir*, with rad. stress: *moev-*. Cf. ME *moue*.
- my**, *poss. pron.* 2, 18, 69, 71, 75, 92, 978 *my hand*, etc.; *myn(e)* before vowel and *h* (*heritage*): 73, 74, 539, 981, 1056, etc.; absol. and predic.: 448, 702, 707, 946, 957, 1056, etc. OE *min*.
- myd(d)ay**, *myd(e) day, sb.* midday, 76, 122, 308, 450, 604, 692, 1253, etc. OE *middæg* (or two words).
- myddes**, *sb.* midst, middle, 1, 801; *in (þe) m. (of)*, 14, 1057, 1340, 1489. ME gen. for OE dat. in *in middan*.
- mydyng**, *sb.* midden, dunghill, 1195, 1196. Scand., Dan *mødning*, earlier *møgdyng(e)*; cf. OE *mixendynge*.
- mydnyght**, *-nyzt, sb.* 76, 183, 348, 462, 581 *m. tyde*, 1453 *myd nyzt*, etc. OE *midniht* (or two words).
- myght**, *myzt, sb.* might, power, strength, 1, 5, 41, 80, 106, 308, etc.; *at hyr m.*, to the best of her ability, 53, 568; *mynd and m.* 220; allit. comb. with *mayn(e)*, q.v.; pl.

- es 1, 102 great things, 354 *myghis*,
L *myghtes*. OE *miht*.
- myghty**, *myȝty*, *adj.* 136, 204, 215,
307, 343, etc. OE *mihtig*.
- myȝt fully**, *adv.* powerfully, 387. Prec.
sb. + OE *full* + *-lice*.
- myld**, *adj.* mild, gentle, 22, 66 *mor m.*,
663, etc., 301 abs. *þat m.* (sc.
woman); *meke and m.* 20, 44, 420,
500, 1378. OE *milde*.
- myle**, *sb.* mile, 362, 549, 1023, 1156;
pl. -s 638, uninfl. 901. OE *mīl*, Lat.
pl. *mil(l)ia*, sg. *mil(l)e*.
- mille**, Lat. *num. card.* thousand, *A m.*
865, 1148; pl. *milia* 865:6:8. L
thousand, -vs-.
- myn**, *adj. comp.* less, *mo(y)re and m.*
237, 645, 649, 697, 932, 1159, etc.
ON *minni*.
- mynd**, *sb.* mind, memory, purpose,
2, 220 *m. and myȝt*, 439, 699,
1216, etc.; *in m.* (memory) of 410;
owt of m. forgotten, secluded, 562,
out of his mind 575; *haue m.*,
remember, 25, 220, 260, 450, 639;
make in m., bear in mind, remem-
ber, 550, 1216, 1368, record 1243;
made no m. of, took no notice of,
160. OE (*ge*)*mynd*. - *v.* remember,
248. F. *sb.* Cf. OE *myndgian*, *v.*
- myne**, *v.* undermine, 732. OF *miner*.
- minstralsy**, -*cy*, *sb.* minstrelsy, 22,
233, 294, 316, *497, 498, 500, etc.
OF *menestralsie*.
- myrth**, *sb.* mirth, joy, 10, 22, 36, 41
myrt, 54, 55, etc., *murth* 990 (K
CLXI:6); pl. -es, -ys, -is 24, 442,
540, etc. OE *myr(i)gh*, cf. *mery*.
- mys-**, *pref.* OE, ON *mis-*; OF *mes-*.
- mysarayd**, *v. pp.* wrongly handled or
administered 414, *myse arayd*,
done wrong 910. See *aray*.
- myschawnce**, -*u*, *sb.* evil fate, disaster,
198, 739. OF *mesch(e)ance*.
- myschef(e)**, -*ue*, *sb.* misfortune, misery,
evil (plight), 14, 122, 145, 181,
275, 437, etc., pl. -es 1244, 1362.
OF *mesch(i)ef*. - *myscheued*, -*wed*,
v. pp. come to grief, brought to
ruin 238, 383. OF *meschever*.
- mysdeede**, *sb.* misdeed, 1429. OE *mis-*
dæd, OAngl. -*ē*.
- mysdo**, *v.* do evil or wrong; *pret.*
mysded 702; *pp. mysdone* 969, cf.
done mys 1258. OE *misdōn*.
- mysdoer**, *sb.* evil-doer, 721. See prec.
- mys(e)**, *mysse*, *sb.* (often allit. with
amend) wrong(-doing), offence, 11,
45, 172, 175, 190, 419, 1204, 1258,
etc.; *o m.*, *of m.*, *on m.*, amiss,
wrongly, 396, 413, 414, 450, 1289,
etc., cf. ON *á mis*. OE *miss*, loss.
- *v. inf.*; *pret. pp. myst*, miss
(often allit. with *myrth*) 10, 171,
192, 207, 310, 357, 760 not notice,
863 fail (with inf.). OE *missan*.
- myse**¹, *sb. pl.* mice, 405 (OF *Parall. p.*
214), 408: *m. . . of gold*. Cf.
side-note. OE *mūs*, pl. *mȳs*.
- myse**², *sb. pl.* midges, gnats, 145.
Exodus 8:16 ff.: Vulg. *sciniphes*;
A.V. *lice*; New Engl. Bible *maggots*;
Gen. & Ex. 2988 *gnattes*; *Town.*
Plays 73:286 *mystis*; *York Plays*
XI/273 *myses*, K CXCI. Prob.
Scand., cf. ON *mý*, midge. See H.
Whitehall in *Phil. Quart.* 18, p. 314
ff. Cf. OF *Par. fol.* 14c: *pui(l)z*
(Mod. *poux*).
- my self**, *pron.* myself, 71, 876. See *my*
+ OE *self*.
- Miserere mei deus**, 686.
- mysfayre**, *v.* fare ill, 412. OE *misfaran*.
- mysgone**, *v. pp.* gone from the right
path, trespassed, 25 *myse gone*,
268, 1242; cf. 413:8. See *mys-*,
pref., and *go(o)*.
- mysgouernaunse**, *sb.* misconduct,
*1237, *myse gouernance* 739. See
mys- and *gouernance*.
- myslykyng**, *vbl sb.* discomfort, dis-
pleasure, 1257. OE *mislician*, inf.
- mysrewle**, *sb.* misbehaviour. 1223. See
mys- and *rewll*.
- mysseyd**, *v. pp.* abused, reviled, 573,
748. See *mys-* and *say*.
- mystakyn**, *v. pp.* done wrong, 448, L
refl. ON *mistaka*, inf., see *mys-* and
take.
- mystrest**, *v. pret.* mistrusted, 1094.
See *mys-* and *trest*.
- mys trowth**, *sb.* unbelief, *900. See
mys- and *trowth*.
- mystrowand**, *v. pres. p.* infidel 987,

- mistrusting 1311. See *mys-* and *trow*.
- myte**, *sb.* mite, jot 1181. MDu *mīte*, Flem. coin of very small value.
- mobles**, *sb. pl.* movable goods, 86, *mobyll(le)s* 1182, 1361, 1474. OF *mo(e)ble*.
- mode**, *sb.* mind, 22, 106, 124, 144 L *moode*, 156, 230 with *mayn* and *m.*, etc. OE *mōd*.
- mo(e)**, see *mor(e)*.
- mo(y)der**, *sb.* mother, 66, 69, 70, 98, 126, 127, 308, 428, etc., *moþer* 374, 375, 925, 1021, 1516, etc.; uninfl. gen. 99, 127, 1519, etc.; *what m. sun*, any one of woman born, 648. OE *mōdor*.
- mo(y)n(e)**, *sb.* moon, 9, 100, 183. OE *mōna*.
- moyst**, *v.* moisten, 7. F. ME adj., OF *moiste*.
- mold**, *sb.* earth, world, 1, 150, 285 pl. *-es*, 302, 307, 517, etc. OE *molde*.
- mon**, *aux. v.* see *mun*.
- mone**¹, *sb.* complaint, mourning, lamentation, 159, 196, 223, 339, 350, 382 *mane*, etc., *moyne* 359, 457, 1245, *mayne* 1317, 1422, *mene* 213. OE **mān*; cf. K XCIII footnote 2. — *v.* *mowne* (refl.) lament, 116, *mon* 1098. F. *sb.*, replacing *me(y)n(e)*², q.v.
- mone**², *sb.* money, 1076, 1291, *monay* 1294, 1295, 1307, 1309, 1355, *moynay* 1307, *mony* 1344. OF *moneie*.
- moneth**, *sb.* month, pl. *-es* 27, *94 *-yse*, 123, *918, 1516. OE *mōnaþ*.
- mony**, *indef. pron.* many, 26, 77, 80, 81, 204, etc.; *m. a(n)* 21, 29, 36, 86, 134, etc., *m. one* 429, 1085. OE *manig*, *monig*.
- mony fold**, *adj., adv.* manifold, 45, 413 in many ways, 1078 *by m.*, many times over, 1152. OE *manig-f(e)ald*, *mo-*.
- moran**, *sb.* murrain, 147. AN *moryn*, OF *morine*.
- mor(e)**, *moyr(e)*, *ma(y)re*, *adj., adv. compar.* more, greater, 7, 9, 14, 16, 29, 41, 80, 361, etc.; elder (*Gen.* 25:23 *maior*) 65, 66:2; (forming comp.) 2, 32, 66:11, 87, 136, 150, 184, etc.; comb. with *les(s)e*, see *lytyll*; comb. with *myn*, q.v. OE *māra*, *adj. comp.* — *mo(e)*, *ma*, *more*, 21, 31, 67, 189, 239, 251, etc.; *mo and moe* 120; (like *more* sometimes explet. at end of l.) *and mo* 50, *no ma* 83. OE *mā*, *adv. comp.* — For ME positive see *mekyll* and *grett(e)*.
- morn(e)**¹, *sb.* morning, 54 *euynd and m.*, 76 *myde day and m.*, 100 *m. and noyne*, 284, 350, 525, etc.; at (*þe*) *m.*, in the morning, 49, 285, *on the m.*, next *m.*, 186, *to m.*, tomorrow, 48, 285, etc. OE *morgen*, infl. *mor(g)n-*.
- morn(e)**², *mour-*, *mowr-*, *v.* mourn, grieve, 21, 159, 310, 328, 469, 526, 625 *morwnd*, 706, etc.; *pres. p. -and* 246 L *-yng*, 717, 730; *vbl sb. -yng* 15 (or *pres. p.* K CLXV), 41, 222, 301, 302, 419, 442, 688, 1503 *mur-*, etc. OE *murnan*.
- mornyng**, *sb.* 441. See *morn(e)*¹ + *-yng* on the analogy of *euynyng*, q.v.
- most**, *mast*, *adj., adv. superl.* most, greatest, 1, 2, 37, 80 chief, 168, 221, 534, 555, etc.; (forming sup.) 5, 32, 34, 110, 127, etc.; comb. with *lest*, see *lytyll*; *all mast*, almost, 1497. OE *mǣst*, lNth *māst*. For ME positive see *mekyll* and *grett(e)*.
- mot(e)**¹, *-tt*, *v. pret.-pres.* may, must, 696, 940, 992, 1198 L *might*, 1268 *moyte*, L *might*, 1411, etc.; *pret. most* 183 L *behoves*, 259 L (*hym*) *behoved*. OE *mōt*, *pret. mōste*.
- mote**², *sb.* meeting, 187 (K XC), perhaps *v.*, see next. OE (*ge*)*mōt*, *sb.*, ON *mót*.
- motyng**, *vbl sb.* arguing, 1377. OE *mōtian*, *v.*
- moue**, *v. tr., intr.* move, etc. (see *meue*) 4, *9, 75, 147, mention 133, 998, start 184, 1380, etc.; *-ed*, pp. 336 *mased and moued*, bewildered and angry, 517 depressed, perturbed, sad. OF *moveir*, with unstressed stem, cf. *meue*.

mountynance, *sb.* amount, value, 1181. OF *montance*, assim. to ME *mayntenance*, *q.v.*
mownt, *-ou*, *sb.* mount, hill, 589, 591, 777, 811, 932, 933, etc., *monte*, *-tt* 137, 163. OE *munt*, OF *mont*.
mowntan(e), *-ou-*, *-ayn*, *sb.* 239, 240 L *mount*, 266, 961. OF *montaigne*.
mowth, *sb.* mouth, 132, 319, 329, 331, 352 *melled* (spoke) with *mouyth*, 1200 *mell* with *mowth*, 1232, etc. OE *mūþ*.
muke, *sb.* muck, dung, 1195, 1196. ON *mykr*, *myki*.
mul(e), *sb.* mule, 152, 287, 1347, 1356. = OF.
multiply(e), *-ty-*, *v. tr.*, *intr.* 29, 31, 33, 35, 42, 120 read: *mult-*, etc. OF *multiplier*.
multitude, *sb.* 1341. = OF.
mun, *mon(e)*, *v. pres.* may, must, shall, 64, 386, 451 L *shal*, 934 L *shal*, 1002, 1056, 1368 L *shal*, etc. ON *pret.-pres.* *mon*, *mun*; *monu*, *munu*.
murmur, *sb.* complaint, 178, 184, 819. OF *murmure*. — *v. pres. p.* *murmerand*, 156. OF *murmurer*.
murther, *v.* murder, 21, 759, 1058, 1250; *vbl sb.* *-yng*, *manys m.*, manslaughter, 1250. OE *myrþrian*, *v.* *morþor*, *sb.*
musyke, *-eke*, *sb.* music, 22, 827. OF *musique*.
mustyr, *-er*, *v.* show, tell, 134, 138, 229, 502 appear, 580, 1135, 1208, etc. OF *mo(u)strer*.

N

nacion, *sb.* people, race, tribe, *262 read *nac[i]on*, 415, 994, 1281, 1293. OF *nation*, *nacioun*.
nay, *adv.* no, 50, 284 not, 316 L *noght*, 397, 421, 448, etc.; *pis is no nay*, this cannot be denied, 586; *nay mare*, 70, see *no*. ON *nei*.
naker, *sb.* kettledrum, 787. OF *nac(ai)re*.
nakyd, *-ed*, *adj.* naked, 17, 1199. OE *nacod*.
nale, *sb.* nail, 358:5:9 L *naile*, 1118

nayles pl. OE *næg(e)l*.
name, *sb.* 5, 13, 45, 46, 67 by *n.*, 85, 86, 138 by *n.*, 494 *be n.*, etc. OE *nama*. — *v.* 5, 7, 8, 9, 74, 84, 120, etc. OE (*ge*)*namian*.
namly, *adv.* especially, 356, 1281, 1396 exactly, L *sothly*. Prec. *sb.* + OE *-lice*. Cf. Lat. *nominatim*.
nase, 20, see *as(s)e*.
nawtt, *sb.* cattle, 89, *nawte* 1348 note. ON *naut*. Cf. OE *nēat*, Mod. *neat*.
ne, *conj.* nor, 37, 51, 121, 125, 144, 233, 1304, etc. OE *ne*. For *nowther* — *ne*, see *nowther*.
nede, *sb.* need, distress, 12, 35, 176 (pred.) necessary, 261, 369, 612, 813, 918, etc. OE, WS. *nīed*, Angl. *nēd*. — *adj.* needy, indigent, *þe pore and n.*, 1234 L *nedy*. *Sb.* + OE *-ig*. — *v.* need, must, 360, 794, 1199; 3 sg. *nedes*, is needful, 823; (with pers. dat.) 221, 545, 769, 813, 1304; *pret.* *nede* (with pers. dat.) 166 L *nedyd*. OE *nēodian*.
nedfull, *adj.* needful, necessary, 192, 260, 538. Prec. *sb.* + OE *-full*.
nedlese, *adj.* needless, 1323; *adv.* needlessly, 1496 *-leys*. *Sb.* + OE *-lēas*.
nedly, *adv.* necessarily, 690. *Sb.* + OE *-lice*.
negh(e), *v.* approach (mostly with *ne*, near) 79, 113, 156, 261, 411, 456, 1356, *neght* 660, 1071, 1329, 1416, etc.; *pret.* *neght* 224, 226, *nehted* *1144 note, 1464. Cf. OE *nē(a)h*, near, and ME *ne*.
neh(t)b(ou)ur, *sb.* neighbour, 245, 631, 754, 948, 949, 1265, 1384. OE *nēahgebūr*.
neyn(e), *num. card.* nine, 211, 289, 746. OE *nigon*.
neke, *sb.* neck, 115, 1424. OE *hnecca*.
nemyll, *adj.* nimble, effective, 508. Prob. OE *nāemel*, rel. to OE *niman*, *v.* take.
ne, *adv.*, *prep.*, *adj.* near, 12, 23 by *n.* nearly, 37, 52 *neyr*, 79 see *negh(e)*, 108 nearly, 113, 124, 126, 631 *nare*, etc.; *n.* at hand 149 closely afterwards, 245 close by, 452; *fer(e)* and *n.*, see *fer(e)*; compar. *ner(r)e* 754, 841, 875, 1109 L

- narrer*, 1131; superl. *next* 37, 225, 230, 386, 438, *nex* 394, 812, etc., *next* adj. 378, *most nere* adj. 34. OE *nēar*, comp. of *nēah*; ON *nær*, comp. of *ná*.
- nerhand**, *adv.* close at hand 134, *nere hand* 570. See *prec.*
- nesch**, *adj.* soft, 1481 abs., see *herd*. OE *hnesce*.
- nest**, *sb.* 319, 1287. = OE.
- nett**, *sb.* net, 548. OE *net(t)*.
- neuer**, *adv.* never, 29, 35, 51, 122, 128, 233 *n. so strang*, etc., *ner* 138, 1179; *n. þe (the) les(s)e*, nevertheless, 183, 1179, 1304. OE *næfre*.
- neuyn**, *-en, v.* mention, call, 7, 23, 32, 42, 62, 67, 261 invoke, L *call on*, 328, 856, etc.; *pres. p. -and* *1428 note; *vbl sb. -yng* 1033. ON *nefna*.
- neuow**, *sb.* niece, kinswoman, 379. OF *neveu*, ONF *nevo(u)*. See OED.
- new**, *adj.* 71, 80, 121, 179, 190, etc., abs. 8, 263; *of (on) n.*, anew, *437, 693, *773, 879. — *adv.* anew, 169. OE *nēowe*.
- news**, *sb. pl.* novelties, 'changing', 447. *Prec.*, cf. OF *noveles*.
- nyzt**, *nyght, sb.* night, 5, 9, 27, 43, 47, 53, 84 *on a n.*, 151 *pl. on nyghtys*, etc.; comb. with *day: n. and day* 148, 361, (*be*) *d. or n.* 220, 303, *d. and n.* 301, 310, 322, *noþer by n. ne d.* 500, *be n. and days* 665, etc. OE *night*, *næht*.
- no**, *indef. pron.* 4, 5, *10, 20:4:12 *noe*, 24, 68, etc.; abs. *no* 311 (or *no[n]?*); *non* (before vowel) 24, 68, 161, 260, 342, 1230, etc.; *no thyng*, nothing, 38, 78, 145, 149, (*adv.*) *by no means*, in no way 296, 356 (or *obj.*), 357, 654, 1424, etc.; *no(e) noþer* 109 nobody else, 125 nothing else, see *non(e)*¹. OE *nān*, ME *no* reduced form, see *non(e)*¹. — *adv.* (before comp.) *no moyr* 7, *nay mare* 70, *no more* 119, *no langer* 87, *no ferre* 152, 907, etc.; not 99, 205, 250 L *not*, 281 L *not*, etc. OE *nā*, *nō*.
- nobyll**, *adj.* noble, 224, 263, 301, 412, 419, 567, etc. OF *noble*.
- nobly**, *adv.* 1145. *Prec.* + OE *-lice*.
- noy(e)**, *sb.* annoyance, trouble, harm, 261, 511, 1071, 1134, 1184, 1253, etc., *noe* (L *noye*) 762, 886. Aphetic, see *anoye*. — *v.* 84, 255, 265, 268, 433 *intr. to hym n.*, 651, 693, 887 hurt, 1496 refl. take pains, etc. Aphetic f. OF *anuier*, *-oi*.
- no(y)ȝt**, *noght, indef. pron.* nothing, 72, 121, 148 L, 356, 357, 1155, etc.; *adv. not* (at all) 17, 60, 71, 92, 112, 115, 139, etc., *noygh* 79, *noyt* 1529, *noyȝth* 524. OE *nōwiht*.
- noyse**, *sb.* noise, 583, 1067 *noyce*, 1462. OF *noise*. — *v. pp.* *noysed*, rumoured, spread abroad, 1381. F. *sb.* or OF *nois(i)er*.
- noke**, *sb.* nook, corner, 241, 788 *Auter noke*, Vulg. *cornu altaris*, III *Reg.* 1:50, cf. 1137:12. Orig. unknown.
- nokyns**, *no kyns, indef. pron.* no kind of, 114, 125, 328, 476, 938, 1119, 1462, etc. See *no* and *kyn*.
- non(e)**¹, *-oy-*, *indef. pron.* none, not any, nobody, 24:4, 25, 31, 68:1, 82, 121 nothing, etc.; (*pred. attr.*) 6, 137, 146, 165, 166, 219, 241, 1044, etc. OE *nān*. Cf. *no*, (109, 125 wrong division).
- none**², *-oy-*, *sb.* ninth hour of the day, noon, 100, 247, 288, 423, 728, 1225 *mydnyȝt, morn, and n.*, etc. OE *nōn*, Lat. *nōna* (sc. *hōra*).
- nones**, *noyns, sb.* for *þe n.*, for the nonce, (as metrical tag) indeed, 794, 1145, 1188. *Misdiv.* of *for þen ones*, see *on(e)s*.
- nor(e)**, *conj.* nor, 262, 1163. Contraction of *nowther*, q.v.
- norysch**, *v.* nourish, nurse, bring up, 125, 1131, 1269. OF *noriss-*, inf. *norir*.
- noryse**, *sb.* nurse, 125. OF *nourice*.
- north**, *adv.*, *quasi-sb.* by *n. and south* 1232, *n. and south* 1378. OE *norþ*.
- note**, *noyt(e), sb.* occupation, trouble, affair, matter, 306, 511 L *tythandes*, 841 L *voice*, 952 L *wark*, 1108 *note* L *sorrow*, 1308 *note*, 1311, 1381 *note*, 1483 *note*. OE *notu*.

notyd, *v. pp.* noticed, 176. OF *noter*.
not(t), *adv.* not, 6, 12, 15, 16, 18, 19,
 etc. See *no(y)zt*.

now, *adv.* 64, 72, 73, 74, *75, 85, etc.
 OE *nū*.

nowm(b)er, *sb.* number, 177, 407,
 440, 771, 989 *nowmmer*, etc. AN
nombre, OF *nombre*. — *v.* 42, 169,
 440, *n.* and *tell* (count), 643, 771,
 773, etc. OF *nombren*.

nowther, *noper*, *nowder* (-*yr*), *nawder*
 (*nau-*) — *ne*, *correl. conj.* neither —
 nor, 37, 154, *220, 234, 636, 672,
 734, 1191, 1206, 1523, etc. —
indef. pron. *noper*, neither, 503,
 561. OE *nāhwæper*, *nawþer*, etc.

nurtur, *sb.* nourishment, upbringing,
 394. OF *n(o)urture*.

O

oblysche, *v.* pledge, promise, 1519
 refl., L *offre*, pret. *oblyst* 858, L
promyst. OE *obliger*.

occasion, *sb.* opportunity, 1037. =OF.

occupy(e), *v.* occupy, 18, 1284, 1286,
 1477, 1517. OF *occupper*, perhaps
 AN **occupier*.

ode, *adj.* odd, (abs.) *nawder for euyn*
ne o., neither by hook nor by
 crook, 1523. ON *odda*, *f.* *oddi*, *sb.*,
 point, angle.

of, *o*, *prep.* of, from, 1, 2, 3, *5, 10,
 13, 81, 1437, etc.; *off* 1495; after
 371 *named of*, 447 *cald of*; by
 (agent after pass. *v.*) 226, 426; for
 67 *prayd of*; on 816 *of þe thryd*
nyzt, L *on*; partitive use 571, (after
neuer) 122; *owt(t) of*, see *owt(t)*;
furth of 42, out of. OE *of*. — *adv.*
off, 216, 298, *303, 613, 1167;
 290:5 see *owt(t)*. Var. of *prep.*

offer, *v.* offer, sacrifice, 56, 167, 609,
 638, 837, etc.; *vbl sb.* -*yng* 242. OE
offrian, Lat. *offerre*.

offerand, *sb.* offering, sacrifice, 20, 58
Gen. 22:7 ff., 60, 61, 393, etc. OF
ofrende, MLat. *offerenda*.

offyce, *sb.* office, service, 1172, 1341
 task. OF *office*.

offycer, *sb.* minister, priest, 412. AN

officer, OF *-cier*.

ofspryng, *of spryng*, *sb.* offspring, 19,
 138, 178, 220, 256, 416, etc. OE
ofspring.

oft, *adv.* often, 36, 308, 317, 365,
 495, 498, etc.; *comp.* *after* 1145;
oft sythe, oftentimes, *128, 1411,
oft sythy(e)s, -*is*, 413, 485, 495,
 501, 514, 560, 735 note, 863, etc.,
oft tymes 447, 864, 1145. OE *oft-*
sipum, cf. ON *optsinnis*, -*num*, also
 OF *sovente(s)fois*. OE *oft*.

oght, *indef. pron.* aught, anything, 4,
 142, 381 *ogh*, 397, 533, 539,
 1287, etc.; *adv.* in any way, at all,
 54, 241, 327, 356, 629, 709, 934,
 1333 possibly, etc. OE *āwiht*.

oyle, *sb.* oil, 75, 177, 426, 495, 861,
 etc. OF *oile*.

oyntment, *sb.* ointment, 446 *vnt*,-
 489 L *onyntment*. OF *oignement*.
 Cf. ME *anyoynt*, *v.*

old, *adj.* 34, 45, 57, 404, 413, *ald* 643,
 1311, etc.; comb. with *zong(e)*,
 etc., *q.v.*, often metrical tag, e.g.
 1446; *compar.* *elder* -*yr*, 53, 69,
 80, *alder* 66; *sb. pl.* *elders* 174, 226,
 382, 384, 416, *helders* 119, 334,
 etc.; *superl.* *eldyst* 73, 85, 86, 289,
 492, etc. OE (*e*)*ald*, (*i*)*eldra*, (*i*)*el-*
dest.

oles then, *conj.* unless, 68, *on lese þen*
 338, L *o less then*. Orig. 'on a less
 condition than', cf. F *à moins que*.

olyue, *sb.* olive, 28 *o. branche*. OF
olive.

on, *prep.* on, in, etc. 4, 8, 9:8:9 *on*
heuyn, 11:2 *on* (of) *dyuerse kynd*,
 11:3:4:8 (power) over, 994 (post-
 pos.), etc.; *on lyue*, alive, 25, *on eld*
 (fire) 47, *on eld* (age) 68; *louyd on*,
 praised for, 28; *on sylo*, at Shiloh,
 256; *on what wyse*, in what way,
 141; against 291, 401, 645; from (*a*
lamb) 682; *on a nyzt* (*day*), one
 night (day), 84, 134, etc.; *on one*,
 see *on(e)*², num.; *on lese*, see *oles*;
o many syde 1517, *o way*, on way,
 going, 1441, *o payn*, at the risk (of),
 1454. OE *on*. — *adv.* (particle) 39,
 59:12 (or *prep.*).

on(e)¹, *sb.* *gud o.*, great quantity,

- plenty, 82, 89, 119, 201 L *grete woone*, 241 L *woone*. See *wone*.
- on(e)**², *num. card., pron.* one; absol. 2, 5, 13, 38, 48, 134, 154, 499, etc., *on and oþer* 113; attrib. 84, 153, 283, 291, 623, etc. *o* 233; *one men*, the same men (race), 891; *on one*, anon, soon, at once, 684, 690, 1011, *on ond* 193. OE *ān*.
- on(e)s**, *adv.* once, 280, 389, 1145, *onys* 873, 1345, 1401; *at o.* 369, 794. Gen. of prec., OE *ānes*.
- only**, *adv.* *all o.* 4, 831. OE *ān + -lice*.
- opyn**, *adj.* open, 1073, 1221 evident. OE *open*. — *v.* tr. 240, 1464; intr. 187. OE *openian*.
- opynly**, *adv.* 181 outright, 522, 1067 clearly. Prec. *adj.* + OE *-lice*.
- or**¹, *prep.* before, until, 227, 466, 1021, *or now* 1219, etc.; *or tym(e) (þat)* 173, *1020, 1516 note. — *conj.* 25, 38, 53, 65, 357, 436, 470 rather than, 1219:8, 1238:7, etc.; *or euer* 52, 228, 286. ON *ár*. Cf. ME *eyr*², *ar(e)*, *adv.*
- or**², *conj.* or, 31, 101, 448, 456, 463, 1238 *or els*, etc., 81:6 read *o[r]* for *of*. Reduced form of *other*, see *ayther*.
- ordan(d)**, *v.* ordain, 167, 168, 876 note; appoint, *280, 414; arrange, prepare, plan, 31, 118, 728, 784, 1329 note, 1347 note; refl. 202:5, 424, 433; provide, 50, 58 *Gen.* 22:8, 284, 1053; order, command, make, devise, 7, 8, 9, 22, 99, 230 *ordan* pret., L *-nd*, etc.; *vbl sb.* *-nyng*, influence, 1101 L *entising*. ON *ordeiner*, OF *ordener*.
- ordenare**, *sb.* leader (of battles), commander *-in- chief*, 649. See prec.
- orderd**, *v. pp.* ordered, 772. See *ordyr*, *sb.*
- ordynance**, *sb.* (God's) ordinance, rule. 1212. OF *ordenance*.
- ordyr**, *sb.* order (of angels) 6. OF *ordre*.
- orysun**, *sb.* prayer, 939. OF *or(e)ison*.
- os(e)**, see *als*.
- ost**, see *host*.
- otterest**, see *vtterest*.
- oth(e)**, *sb.* oath, 338, 466, 572, 997, 1127 *athes*, pl. OE *āþ*.
- oþer**, *-th-, indef. pron. (adj.)* 22, 68, 100, 106 *An o.*, 219, 250:11, *oyder* 80, 416, etc.; (abs., subst.) 7, 12 *Som o.*, 21, 31, 86 *an o.*, 147 *any o.*, 220, 464 (gen.), 517, etc.; uninfl. pl. 14, 72 *all o.*, 73 *all oyder*, 250:10, 269, 395, 1487, etc.; *oyder VII zere*, another seven years, 80 (see above); misdivision: *a noder* 53, *a noþer* 157, *the toþer* 86, 97, 1360 *þe t.*, for *noþer* see *no*, *non(e)*¹. (For *oþer* — *or*, 483, see *ayther*.) OE *ōþer*.
- ouer**, *prep.* over, 25, 27, 42, 72, 73, 174 *o. the sand*, across the desert, etc.; *o. all*, everywhere, 108, 148, 650. — *adv.* 66 *all o.*, 222 *couerd o.*; excessively, too, 189, 887, 1132, 1207, 1219; *our*, 847, see *ouer pase*. OE *ofer*.
- ouercom(e)**, *v.* overcome, 121, 252, 600, *ouer com* 1439, 1487; *pret.* *ouercom* 162; *pp.* *ouercomyn* 202, *ouer c.* 1113, 1143, 1487; *vbl sb.* *ouercomyng* 248. Prec. + *com(e)*.
- ouergone**, *v. pp.* overcome, 68. See *ouer + go(o)*.
- ouerhand**, *sb.* upper hand, victory, 197, 604, 1143, *ouer h.* 473. See *ouer + hand(e)*.
- ouer lay**, *v. pret.* overlay, -laid (a child) 816 (III *Reg.* 3:19 *oppressit*). See *ouer + lyg(g)*.
- ouer pase**, *v.* pass by, come to an end, 1014; *pp.* *ouerpast*, over, gone, 98 K CXXXIII:3, 147, 847 *past our*; exceeded, 1352. See *ouer + pas(s)e*.
- ouer ryde**, *v.* override, 160. See *ouer + ryd(e)*.
- ouer sett**, *v. pret.* overset, overloaded, refl. got drunk, *1459. See *ouer + sett(e)*.
- ouersytt**, *v.* exceed, 1346. Cf. 1352:2. See *ouer + sytt(e)*.
- ouer toke**, *v. pret.* overtook, 883. See *ouer + take*.
- our**¹, *poss. pron.* 1, 3, 6, 11, 32, etc.; abs. *ours* 256, 1231. OE *ūre*.
- our**², 847, see *ouer pase*.
- our self**, *pron.* ourselves, 238, 876, 1093, 1174. Prec. + OE *self*.

outra(y)d, *owt*, *v. pp.* defeated, *440 violated, 534, 611, 691, 986 destroyed. AN *ultreyer*, *out*.

ow, *v.* see *aw*².

owt, *-tt*, *adv.* out, 54 *o. dryfe*, 159 *went o.*, 176, 240 *wentt o.*, 638 *com o.*, 1075 *pase o.*, 1131 *o. gone*, lost, etc.; 290:5 read *o[wt]* for *of*, see L and cf. *harns; o. of* 3, 12, 14, 102, 133, etc. OE *ūt*.

owtlayd, *v. pp.* outlawed, 542. Cf. OE *ūtlagian*, assoc. with *lay*¹, *q.v.*

owtrag(e), *sb.* outrage, fury, 278, transgression, 51, 460. OF *outrage*. — *adj.* *otrayge*, violent, furious, 1273. F. *sb.*

owt(t)akyn, *v. pp., prep.* except, leaving out of account, 151, 557, 558 *owttake*, 682 *owt takyn*. See *owt + take*.

ox(e), *sb.* ox, 439, 476, 935, 936, etc.; (coll.) 147, 417, 448; pl. *oxin*, *-yn* 409, 410 (OF *Parall.* p. 214), 1177, 1184, 1253. OE *oxa*, pl. *oxan*.

P

pacience, *sb.* patience, 1222, 1288, 1301. OF *patience*, *-ac*.

page, *sb.* page, boy, youth, 269, 273, 460, 521, 647, 713, etc. = OF.

pay, *sb.* satisfaction, pleasure, 1, 5, 40, 568, 695, 853, 1197, etc. OF *paie*. — *v.* pay, satisfy, please, 79, 126, 211, 278, *593, 1035 *plese and p.*, 1133, etc., intr. *p. to* 631, 851. OF *payer*.

payment, *sb.* 117, 1294. OF *paiement*.

payn, *sb.* pain, suffering, punishment, 19, 55, 142, 164, 179 *p. and pouerte*, 229, 526, etc.; *put to p.* 242, 273, 434, 702; *o[n]* *p. of lyf and lyme* *1417, *o p. to lose* 1454. OF *peine*. Cf. ME *pyn(e)*.

pa(y)nym, *-yn*, *-em*, *sb.* pagan, heathen, 242, 268, 373, 374, 385, 386 (coll.), 401, 835 note, etc. OF *pai(e)nime*. Cf. K XII ff.

paynted, *v. pp.* painted, 653, 832. OF *peint*, *pp.* of *peindre*, inf.

payr(e)¹, *sb.* pair, 26, 1035 (uninfl. pl.), 1205 *p. of balans*. OF *paire*.

payre², *v.* make worse, hurt, 576, 1091, 1179, 1526 *pared* (thwarted)... *purpose*, L *lettyd*; intr. weaken, 1138 L, 1530 *pare*. Aphetic f. OF *empeirer*, *ap*.

payse, *sb.* weight 1278, *pas* 505 L *pays*. OF *peis*.

palfray, *sb.* palfrey, saddle-horse, 562. OF *palefrei*.

palys(e), *pala(y)s*, *sb.* palace, 129, 368, 676, 869, 907, 998, 1374 *paylays*. OF *paleis*.

pan, *sb.* 869. OE *panne*.

pap(p)e, *sb.* pap, teat, *125, 126, 127. Prob. Scand., cf. Sw and Norw dial. *pappe*.

paradyse, *-ce*, *sb.* 13, 14, 20, 23, 1250. OF *paradis*.

paramowre, *sb.* lover, 320, 354, *peramowr*, (sexual) love, 832 note. OF *par amour(s)*.

pardon, *sb.* 586, 965. OF *perdun*, *parparke*, *sb.* enclosure, ? pound, 249. OF *parc*.

part(e), *sb.* part, share, portion, 67, 258, 476, 734, 1384. OF *part*. — *v.* separate, divide 7, 9, 239, 257, 935, share (*with*) 320, 1234, distribute, portion out 221, 267, 390, 476, 1474; intr. part (*fro[m]*), 840 lose, 852, (of friends) 451, 526, 552, etc. OF *partir*.

party, *sb.* part(y), side, direction, 29, 233, 1528, *in all partyse*, everywhere, 27, *partys*, litigants, 681. OF *partie*.

pasce, *sb.* Passover, 231. OF *pasche*.

pace, *-c*, *sb.* pace, speed, 398, 410, 1024, 1067; course, way, 248, 749; narrow passage, 561. OF *pas*.

passage, *sb.* 225. = OF.

pas(s)e, *pas*, *v.* pret., *pp.* *past*, *passyd*. Intr. pass, go, 20 *p. agayn*, come back, 51 (half-tr.), 91, 94, 98 *ouer p.*, 142, 147, 158 *p. furth*, 218, etc.; die 259, 298, 480, 895; take place 460; recover 687; run out 1076; *past*, *pp.*, gone, lost, 348, 355, 357; rule (*ouer*) 1129, surpass (*ouer*) 501, *passand*, *pres. p.*, splen-

- did, 505. — Tr. pass, 221; exceed 170, 514 *passand pres. p.*, 1228; leave 51 (half-intr.), 694, 978, 980, 1031. — *past, prep.*, beyond in time, 1350. OF *passer*.
- pasturd, *v. pret.* grazed, 1184. OF *pasturer*.
- patriarke, *sb.* patriarch, 3. OF *patriarche*.
- paugd, *v. pp.* paved, 653. OF *paver*.
- pauste, *-w-, sb.* power, 11 *power and p.*, 208, 770, 872, 971, etc., *powste* 1194, 1208. OF *pouste*.
- pe(y)re, *sb.* peer, equal, 801, 1151, 1175, 1443. OF *per*.
- pe(y)se¹, *-c-, sb.* peace, 214, 243, 244, 289, 339, 340, 436, 622, etc.; *hald hym* (read *hy[s]?*) *p.*, keep silence, 489, *held his p.*, kept hidden, 552. AN *pes*, OF *pais*.
- peyse², *sb.* piece, 563, 935; piece of armour, *armyd hym at all peyssys*, armed him at all points, completely, 508. AN *pece*, OF *piece*.
- pelfe, *sb.* spoil, property, 476. ONF **pelfe*, OF *pelfre*.
- pelure, *sb.* fur, *574, *pellour* 589 L *pelure*, *1438 note. AN *pellure*, OF *pel(e)ure*.
- pen(n)ance, *sb.* penance, 301, 686, 1160, 1165, 1208 *penauns*, 1213 *penaunce*, etc. OF *penance*.
- penny, *sb.* 117, 1076. OE *pen(n)ing*, *penig*.
- penon, *sb.* pennon, 479. OF *pen(n)on*.
- pepyl(l), *sb.* people, 27, 31, 33, 38, 65, 239 *pepell*, etc.; uninfl. gen. 723, 821. AN *poepple*, *-eo-*, OF *po(e)ple*.
- perage, *sb.* peerage, 666. See *pe(y)re* + OF *-age*.
- perchance, *adv.* perhaps, 624. AN, OF *par chance*.
- per(e)les, *adj.* peerless, unequalled, 689 L, 1218. See *pe(y)re* + OE *-lēas*.
- perel(l), *sb.* peril, 147, 356, 370 disaster, 560, 649, etc. OF *peril*.
- perfytt, *adj.* perfect, 702, *parfytt* 1349. OF *parfit*.
- perysched, *v. pret.*, *pp.* perished, 766, 1467, *-t pret.* 926, *peryst*, *pret.* 692
- L. OF *periss-*, inf. *perir*.
- perlus, *adj.* perilous, dangerous, 562. OF *perillous*.
- persa(y)ued, *-yd, v. pret.*, *pp.* perceived, saw, understood, 15, 32, 318, 322, 332, 348, 356, etc. OF **perceivre*.
- persew, *v.* pursue, 152 *p. after*, 246, 279, 352, 805 *pur-*, proceeded, etc.; 1052 *-and, pres. p.*; ask (*for*) 243, 244, 788; *vbl sb.* *-yng* 280. AN *pursuer*, OF *porsivre*.
- pertene, *v.* pertain, belong, 827. OF *partenir*.
- pertenes, *sb.* cleverness, 130. Aph. f. *apert* (= OF) + OE *-nes(s)*.
- pestilence, *-ta-, sb.* 773, 1026. OF *pestilence*.
- pety, *pete, sb.* pity, 181, 382, 707, 820, 926, *pyte* 941, 964, 1023, etc.; repentance, 1162. OF *pitē*.
- physissien, *sb.* physician, 780. OF *fisicien*.
- pyght, *v. pp.* set, adorned, 869. OE **picc(e)an*, inf., Mod. *pitch*.
- pyke, *sb.* pitch, 1490. OE *pic*, Lat. *pix, pic-*.
- pyl(l)er, *sb.* pillar, 368, 369. OF *piler*.
- pynd, *v. pp.* enclosed, shut up, 249 ?impounded, 1072, 1386 (or next). OE (*ge*)*pyndan*. Cf. K LXXXVII.
- pyn(e), *sb.* pain, suffering, torture, 390, *put(t) to p.* 40, 198, 289, 408, 435 *p. to pyns*, etc. OE **pin*, Lat. *poena*. Cf. ME *payn* and K LXXXIII. — *v. pp.* *pyn(e)d, -yd*, afflicted with pain, etc., 562, 575, 623, 687, 998, 1386 (or prec.), 1505, etc. OE *pīnian*.
- pyrry, *-re, sb.* (coll.) precious stones, 574, 589, 794, 1035, 1374, etc. OF *pier(r)ie*.
- place, *sb.* 13, 31, 98, 142, 157, etc.; pl. (uninfl.) 28, 317, 418, 575, *places* 81, *placeys* 795, 821, *plays* 1265. = OF.
- play, *sb.* joy, pleasure, 53 *preuay p.*, sexual intercourse, 91, 251, 571 merriment. OE *plega*. — *v.* 124, 132, 705, 853; refl. amuse, divert oneself, 47 rest, 129, 271, 310. OE *plegian*.

- playn(e)**, *adj.*, *adv.* plain(ly), honest(ly), full(y), (often for rhyme and allit.) 12, 39, 51, 98, 142, 206, 371 widely, 383, 1137 straightforwardly, 864 simple (*pepyll p.*), 870 promptly, 924 real (*prophet p.*), 1097 humble, etc.; *with pase (-c-) p.*, at full speed, 398, 410, 1024, 1067. OF *plain*; *plein*, f. Lat. *plānus*; *plēnus*. — *sb.* *playn*, 28, 239, 548, 602, 891, 996, 1489. F. *adj.*, OF *plain*.
- playnly**, *adv.* openly 18, fully 94, promptly 247 *planly*, 461, 843, 998. Prec. *adj.* + OE *-lice*.
- playnt**, *sb.* complaint, lamentation, 1245, 1255, 1256. OF *plainte*.
- plantyd**, *v. pret.* planted, 13. OE *plantian*, Lat. *plantare*.
- ple(y)n(e)**, *v.* deplore, 1141, (refl.) complain, lament, 414, 1215, 1240, 1379; *vbl sb.* *-yng*, 708 mourning, 1256 complaint. OF *plaign*, inf. *plaindre*.
- plenty**, *-e, sb.*, plenty, abundance; *adj.* plentiful, abundant, 26, 30, 38, 107, 142, 315, 571, 794, 1422, etc. OF *plentet*, *sb.*
- plesand**, *adj.* pleasant, 315. OF *plaisant*. K CXXXI:10.
- plese**, *-ss-*, *v.* please, 275, 278, 412, 415, 487, 884, etc. OF *plaisir*.
- plissance**, *sb.* pleasure, 485. OF *plaisance*.
- plett**, *v. pp.* adorned, 1438. Cf. OF *pleit*, *sb.*, E *plait*. Assoc. with *plated?*
- plyzt**, *-ght, sb.* sin, offence, 301, 575, 1190; plight, distress, 181, 821. OE *pliht*, danger; also AN *plit*, condition, OF *plit*.
- plough(t)**, *sb.* plough, 280, 1184, *ployzt* 452, *plough* 1253, 1266, *plowes pl.* 1177. OE *plōh*.
- poynt**, *-tt, sb.* point, 2, 229, 400, 408, 478, 501 respect, 551 respect, 562 feat, trick, 1400 happening, etc.; *in p. to falle*, on the p. of falling, 124. OF *point(e)*. — *v.* describe (?devise, cf. 1458), 1374; *vbl sb.* *-yng*, 253 indication, 786 comment. OF *pointer*. — *pp.* *-ed*, arranged, ready, 1458. Aphet. f. *appoint*.
- poyntyll**, *sb.* writing instrument, stylus, 1215 L. Vulg. *stilo ferreo*, *Iob* 19:23. OF *pointel*.
- poket**, *sb.* bag, 1463, 1465. AN *poket(e)*, OF *pochet(te)*.
- pomp(e)**, *sb.* pomp, vain glory, *p. and pryð (prid[e])*, 348, 1171, 1210, 1236, 1398, 1458 *p. and ceremony*. OF *pompe*.
- ponyſch**, *v.* punish, 1190, 1280, 1354. OF *puniss-*, inf. *-ir*.
- popelard**, *sb.* hypocrite, traitor, 555. OF *papelard* (infl. by *pope?*).
- pore**, see *pure*¹.
- possession**, *sb.* 274. = OF.
- postes**, *sb. pl.* door-posts, *349. K XVIII:3. OE *post*, Lat. *postis*, OF *post*.
- pot(t)**, *sb.* *869, *p. scarth*, potsherd, 1196. OE *pott*.
- pouert(e)**, *sb.* poverty, 179, 1289. OF *poverté*.
- powder**, *sb.* dust, 147, 148, 165 ashes, 688, 1162, etc. OF *poudre*.
- power(e)**, *sb.* power, 11, 12, 39 force, 73, 155, 219, etc. AN *poer*, OF *poerir*.
- pray**¹, *sb.* prey, 1441. OF *preie*.
- pray**², *v.* pray, ask, 75, 154, 161, 163, 218, 444, 772 *at p.*, 1046, etc.; *p. of (for)* 67, 305, 436, 1041, *for* 44, 74, 248, acc. (without prep.) 282, 748; + inf. 209; + acc. (or *to* + *sb.*) and inf. (with [*for*] *to*) 49, 151, 172, 181, 199, 305, 354, 422:12, (bare inf.) 422:1, 1097; + *that*-clause 193 *prade*, *pret.*, 301, 449, 772, 1329. OF *preier*.
- prayer(e)**, *sb.* 302, 391, 400, 770, 777, 1364, etc. OF *preiere*.
- prays(e)**, *-ss-*, *v.* praise, 445, 505, 521, 539, 551, 662, 665, 1235 *at p.*, etc.; *to p.*, 1474, ?extremely (poor) or praiseworthy (relieved). OF *preisier*, value.
- preche**, *v.* preach, 418, 1160. OF *prechier*.
- prelate**, *sb.* 1172, 1173, *prelette* 661. OF *prelat*.
- presand**, see *present*.
- prescius**, *adj.* precious, 167, 794, 869.

- OF *precios*.
presciosly, *adv.* splendidly, *1459.
 Prec. + OE *-lice*.
presence, *sb.* 1026. = OF.
present, *sb.* presence, in *p.* 132, 140, 296, 380, 439, etc. (OF *en p.*); gift, *574, 576 (rh. *-and*), *presand* 589, 638, 719, 1044, 1096, 1097 *p. playn*, humble gift, cf. 576:2. = OF; cf. K LVI:c. — *v.* *uninfl. pret.* presented 40. OF *-er*.
preson, *sb.* prison, 107, 111, 977, 980, 1280 *-own*, etc. OF *prisun*, *-on*. — *v.* put in *p.*, 40, 104. F. *sb.*
presoner, *sb.* prisoner, 1072. OF *prisonier*.
pres(s)e, *sb.* press, throng, fight, 197, 243, 253, 404 trouble, 478, 591, 1179, 1424. (389 see *price*.) OF *presse*. — *v.* hasten, push forward, 602, 881, 982, 1439. OF *presser*.
prest¹, *-i*, *sb.* priest, 40, 162, 168, 215, 232, 745, etc. OE *prēost*.
prest², *adj.*, *adv.* ready, eager, prompt, *-ly*, 391, 546, 630, 678, 938 gracious, 1329, etc. = OF.
presthed, *sb.* priesthood, clergy, 460, 1173. See *prest¹* + OE *-hādū*, cf. *-hād*.
prestly, *adv.* see *prest²*, 246, *465, 511, 598, 894, 1355, 1428, etc. Adj. + OE *-lice*.
preuay, *-i*, *preue(y)*, *adj.* secret, intimate, 53 see *play*, 284, 494, 638, 1046, 1058, etc. OF *privé*.
preuely, *-i*, *adv.* 43, 93, 225, 239, 462, 1050, etc. Prec. + OE *-lice*.
preuyte, *-ete*, *-ate*, *-yty*, privacy, 30; secrecy, 279, 698, 978 secret act. OF *priveté*. Cf. ME *priuates*.
price, *-is*, *-ys*, *-es*, *sb.* value, esteem, worth, 2, 162, 209, 373, 389, 427, 847, etc.; honour, first place 512, 975 'jewel'; victory 203, 243, 603; *of p.*, worthy, 185 (cf. 191:5), prominent 661, noble 795, 993, etc.; *adj.* high, chief, 1427. OF *pris*.
prid(e), *-y*, *sb.* pride, 6, 31, 44, 217, 254, 1500 prime of life, etc.; comb. with *pomp(e)*, q.v. OE *prýte*, *-d*.
prime, *sb.* prima hora, 247, 1166. OE *prim*, OF *prine*.
prince, *-s*, *sb.* 162, 168, 193, 254, 795, 993, 1379 note, etc. = OF *prince*.
principall, *sb.* chief, 736. OF *-al*.
priuates, *sb. pl.* private parts, 18; sg. 387 read [*banere*] (allit. = L.) Lat. *privātus*. Cf. *preuay*, etc.
processe, *sb.* event(s), 93, 305 (or 'promise'); narrative, discourse, 85, 98, 387, 418 *p. playn*, simple (or clear) words, etc. OF *procès*.
procession, *sb.* 410 in *p.* = OF.
profer, *v.* offer, 50, 132, 639, 1499; reflex. 277, 298, 964, etc. AN, OF *proffrir*. — *sb.* 727. AN *profre*.
progeny, *sb.* 906. OF *progenie*.
progenite, *-yte*, *sb.* progeny, descendants, 32, 257, 274, L *progeny*. F. prec. Cf. OED *progenity*.
proyfe, *sb.* proof, 449, *proueys* pl. attempts to prove, 1212. OF *prueve*, ME *o f. proue*, q.v.
proper, *adj.* fine, 1514. OF *propre*.
properly, *adv.* perfectly, 332. Prec. + OE *-lice*.
prophecy(e), *sb.* *209, 394, *427 *-f*, 984, 1103, 1114 *-pf*. OF *profecie*. — *v.* pret. *prophezyd* 983. OF *prophecier*.
prophet(t), *sb.* 204, 205, 206, 207, 394, 1044 (dat.), etc.; uninfl. gen. 979, 980, 1039, 1057:9, infl. gen. *-es* 1041. OF *prophete*.
proue, *-v*, *v.* try, test, 130, 408, 546, 555, 628, 1222 cf. next l. *assay*, etc.; prove, 387, 427 L *-e*, 514, 928 told, 1030, 1137 told, etc. OF *prover*.
provynce, *sb.* 1276, 1373 uninfl. pl. OF *province*.
prow, *sb.* advantage, victory, 296. OF *pr(o)u*.
prowd, *adj.* proud, 271, 280, 927, 1150, 1441, etc. OE *prūt*, *-d*, OF *prud*, *-od*.
prowdly, *adv.* 989. Prec. + OE *-lice*.
prowes(se), *-yse*, *sb.* valour, 501, 512, *847, *1030. OF *proec(c)e*.
psalm(e), *sb.* 686, 822, *salme* 770, allit. with *s*, L *ps*. OE *ps(e)alm*, lLat. *psalmus*.
puld, *v.* pret. pulled, wrenched away,

349. OE *pullian*.

pupplisch, *v.* make known, 1479 note, *pp.* *pupplyst*, *playn p.*, widely known, 371. OF *puplier*, ME *-ys(ch)* *f.* *-ish* in verbs like *finish*, etc., OF *feniss*, *f.* *fenir*, *inf.*

pure¹, *adj.* poor, 413, 481 *abs.* *ryche and p.*, 575, 576 *cf.* 1097:5, 617 *abs.* *The p. and rych*, etc.; *pore*, *abs.* 1233, 1234; 1474, 1477, etc. OF *pov(e)re*, *poure*.

pure², *adj.* pure, 1035, 1438. OF *pur*. **purge**, *v.* purge, relieve, 821. OF *purg(i)er*.

purpas(e), *-sse*, *sb.* purpose, plan, proposal, 142, 186, 324, 357, 368, 415, 659, 695, 1526 *his p. toyne*, taken his resolution, etc. OF *porpos*, *-ur*. -- *v.* 808, *refl.* resolve 547. OF *porposer*, *-ur*.

pursewyt, *sb.* pursuiter, 657. AN *purseute*, OF *poursuite*.

purtrayd, *v. pp.* formed, 1499. OF *portraire*.

puruay, *-ey*, *-vay*, *v.* provide, prepare, supply, 231, 368, 574, 711, 753 put forward, 821 appoint, etc.; *pp.* *purueyd*, busy, 284 L *besye*; *purved*, prepared, 598; *purvayd*, commanded, 1160. AN *purveier*, OF *porveir*.

put(t), *v. inf.*, *pret.*, *pp.* put, 13, 61, 364 *p. owt*, 657 *p. down*, struck down, 1323, 1463, etc.; *p. to pyn(e)*, *payn*, 40, 262, 273, *274, 365, 1257, 1486, etc., *p. to ded* (death) 605, *to þe flyzt* 277, *to flygh* 402; set (a person to do etc.) 278, 291; *refl.* + *furth*, push forward, 243, 253, 478. OE **putian*, *potian*.

Q

qu, **qw**-, see also *wh*-.

question, *sb.* 323, 332, 526, 683. AN *questiun*, OF *-on*.

qwaynt, *adj.* cunning, 1094. OF *cointe*, *queinte*.

qwayntyse, *qu*-, *sb.* cunning (scheme), *1058, 1400. OF *cointise*, etc.

qwayntly, *adv.* 353, L *whantly*. Prec. *adj.* + OE *-lice*.

qwake, *v.* tremble, 1224. OE *cwacian*. **qwell**, *qu*-, *v.* kill, destroy, 123, 135, 314, *530 torture, 1058, 1400, etc. OE *cwellan*.

qwen(n)e, *qweyn(e)*, *qu*-, *sb.* queen, concubine, 680, 805, 831, 835, 949, 1376, 1377, 1378, 1379, etc. OE *cwēn*.

qwern, *sb.* mill, 365. OE *cweorn(e)*.

qwerte, *sb.* health, safety, 1302. Cf. ON *kvirr*, *kyrr*, *adj.* quiet, Dan *kvær*, Sw dial. *kvar*, *adj.*, neut. *-t*, quiet. See *Morte Arth.* (ed. Björkman) 552 note, 3810, and Björkman, *Scand. Loan-words*, p. 248.

qwerters, *sb. pl.* quarters of human body, 608. OF *quart(i)er*.

qwyk(e), *adj.* living, 293, 816, 819; *adv.* quickly, 1528. OE *cwicu*.

qwykly, *adv.* quickly, 338, 647. Prec. + OE *-lice*.

qwytt, *v.* requite, repay, 338, 647, 702, 798 *qwyte*; *pp. vn* *qwyte*, unpaid (of debt), 1015. OF *quiter*.

R

rad(e), *adj.* afraid, 180, 305, 583, 1038. ON *hræddr*.

radly, *adv.* quickly, promptly, 465, 1345, 1460. OE *hrædlice*.

ray, *sb.* array, dress, 1162. -- *v. pret.* *rayd hym*, prepared himself, 1345, L *redid him*; *cf.* *red(e)*². Aphetic from *aray*, *q.v.*

raynbow, *sb.* 29. OE (*regn*-), *rēnboga*. See next.

rayn(e), *sb.* rain, 23, *148, 449, 917, 926 L, 941, etc. OE *regn*, *rēn*. -- *v.* (*impers.*) 27 *yt raynnyd*; (*pers.*) send down rain, make it rain, 1081, 1090 *bot god yt rayn* (subjunctive). OE *regnian*.

rays(e), *-ss*-, *v.* raise, 56, 99, 200, 347, 402, etc.; *raysed* (made) *hym kyng*, 446, 1113, *r. dauid to be k.* 643; *r. vp*, 78, 88, 431, 751, 778; (*raysed* 855, see *rast*). ON *reisa*.

rayuen, *-yn*, *sb.* raven, 28, *918. OE *hræfn*.

- rake**, *-ay-*, *v.* go, 767 *rayke abowt*, L *goo a.*; pret. *raked* 315, 319 L *hied*, 573, 1369 L *raiked*; *rayked* 1075, 1432 L *yood*. OE *racian*; ON *reika*.
- ranked**, *v. pret.* grew rank, 407 *royted and r.* From OE adj. *ranc*, proud.
- rankell**, *v.* rankle, fester, 1105. OF *rancler*.
- rape**, *v.* lay hold of, allure, 91. AN *raper*.
- rare**, *v.* roar, 937 *rope and r.*, 938 *cry and r.*, 1201. OE *rārian*.
- rasydly**, *adv.* swiftly, 337, 511. See next, perhaps assoc. with ME sb. *rase*, race, rush, ON *rás*.
- rast**, *v. pp.* torn, rent, 486, 855 *rayseed and rent*, I *Sam.* 15:28, 28:17; plundered, 1140. Aphetic f. OF *arac(i)er*.
- rath**, *adv.* quickly, 105, 1328; *rathly* 945, *raythely* *561. OE *hraðe*; *-lice*.
- raue**, *v.* rave, 112, 683, 788, 840, 851, 1009 *ryn* (run) *and r.*, here perhaps assoc. with ME *raue*, wander, rove, cf. Icel. *ráfa*. Prob. OF *raver*.
- rausch(et)t**, *v. pret., pp.* carried away, removed from sight, 1365; enraptured, 1444; *rayuyschyd*, allured, 1459. OF *raviss-*, inf. *ravir*.
- raw**, *sb.* row, line, order, (often for allit. and rhyme) 491, 567 *by r.*, ?plentiful, 825, 1115 hedgerow (II *Kings* 9:27), 1190 *by r.*, properly, 1304, 1338, 1450 *by r.*, in turn, 1509 (in) due course (time), 1519. OE **rāw*, *rāw*.
- rawnson**, *sb.* ransom, 442. OF *ransoun*.
- rebel(l)**, *sb., adj.*, rebel, rebellious, 178, 180, 183, 185, 273, 1154, etc. OF *rebelle*, *adj., sb.*
- rech(e)**, *v.* reach 31, bring about 145; pret. *ryched owt*, stretched out, 881. OE *rēcan*.
- re(c)kyn(d)**, *v.* reckon (up), count, tell, 82, 151, 160, 215, 229, 768, 772, 1242 consider, etc.; *vbl sb. -yng* 773, 824. OE (*ge*)*recenian*.
- record**, *v.* repeat, 1116. OF *recorder*.
- red(e)¹**, *sb.* counsel, advice, 8, 131, 175, 263, 920 request, 1249 help, 1500 threats, etc.; decision, plan, *take to r.*, decide (after deliberation) 103, 149, 217; *wyll of r.*, at a loss (for a plan), helpless, 166, 437. OE *ræd*, *-ē-*. — *v. inf., pret., pp.* rule, guide, 224 *rewle and r.*, 667 *wysch and r.*, 1190; advise, 107, 175, 612, 683, 1063, etc.; interpret, 105; read, 371, 386, 397 *r. and rehearse*, 468, 678, 732, 804, 1371 *reherseed and r.*, 1400:7:9, etc. OE *rēdan*, *-ē-*.
- red(e)²**, *-ei-, -ey-*, *v.* make ready, prepare, pret. *-ed, -yd* 478 (or = prec.?) L *comaunded*; refl.: 511 L *hasted refl.*, 563, 842 L *dressed refl.*, *reid* 1287 L *reided refl.*, *rede* 1454 L *went refl.* OE *rēdan*.
- rede³**, *adj.* red, 166. OE *rēad*.
- redely**, *adv.* promptly, quickly, 433. OE *rædlice* or f. next.
- redy**, *adj.* ready, 57, 96, 177 *r. at hend*, 750, etc.; *r.* (straight, direct) way 227, cf. 228:12 *euyñ way*, L *redy w.*, 230, 381, 601; *r. boun*, see *bown(e)*; *r. grayd*, see *grayd*. OE (*ge*)*ræde* + *-ig*.
- redlese**, *adj.* 856, being at a loss, despairing. OE *rēdlēas*, *rēd-*.
- refette**, *adj., (pp)*. refreshed with food, 157. OF *refait*, pp. of *refaire*.
- refreysched**, *v.* refreshed, 232. OF *refresch(i)er*.
- refuse**, *v.* refuse, reject, renounce, 25 *-yd* excepted, spared, 85, 383, 555, 838, 855, etc.; abandon (a place), 904. OF *refuser*.
- regn(e)**, *-eyg-, reyn(g)*, *v.* reign, *280, 300, 372, 610, 663, 751, pres. *p. renand* 909, 1135, L *reignand*, etc. OF *regner*.
- rehers(e)**, *-ss-, -sh-*, *v.* repeat, tell, relate, 237, 325, 397 *rede and r.*, 639, 668, 1318 give an account of, 1371 *r. -ed and red.* OF *reherc(i)er*.
- rehete**, *v.* cheer (up), comfort, 379, 1027 (with food), 1334, 1348, 1405. OF *rehe(i)ter*.
- reke¹**, *sb.* smoke, 1328. OE *rēc*.
- reke²**, *v.* heed, care (of, for) 553, 1304 L *charge*, 1424; pret. *royzt*, *roght*, 351, 1483, 1500. OE *reccan*.

- rele(y)se**, *sb.* release, deliverance, 850, 1434. OF *reles*; cf. ME *v. reless(e)*.
- releke**, *sb.* relic, trophy, 1465. OF *relique*.
- reless(e)**, *-esch*, *v.* relieve, deliver, 489, 1163 *-eschest* pp., 1337; give up, 769. OF *relessor*; cf. ME *sb. rele(y)se*.
- releue**, *sb.* relief, 145, 178, 570, 1041, 1047, etc., *-efe* 993, 1188. AN *relief*, OF *relief*. — *v.* relieve, *198, 383, 437, 564, 735, 748, 755, etc.; *relyfed*, pp., 1474; *vbl sb. releuyng* 857. OF *relever*.
- relyed**, *v. pret.* *465, *L hyed*, rallied. OF *relief*.
- reme**, *sb.* realm, kingdom, 160, 373, 402, 433, 478, etc., *L reaume*. OF *reaume*, *realme*.
- remed**, *-yd*, *v. pret.* cried out, 112, 1391. OE *hrýman*, *hrēman*.
- remedy**, *sb.* 674. AN *remedie*, OF *remede*.
- remew(e)**, *-eu(e)*, *-ou(e)*, *v.* Intr. move (away), 152, 169, 279, 437, 511, 891, etc. Tr. (re)move, lead, 197, 273 (or intr.), 717, 1471 'waked up', 1525. OF *remeuv-*, *remov-*, stressed and unstressed stems of *removeir*, inf.
- remynd**, *v. pp.* recounted, explained, 1241 *L remend*. OF *remener*.
- remland**, *sb.* rest, 166 *L remelant*, 735, 737, *L remanaunt*. Dissimilation f. next?
- remnand**, *sb.* remnant, rest, 213, 215 *L remenaunt*, 960, 1018, 1327, *L remanant*. OF *remenant*.
- renand**, 909, 1135, see *regn(e)*.
- renown**, *sb.* 243, 317, 751, 848, 1201, etc. AN *renoun*, OF *renon*.
- rent**, *sb.* rent, revenue, piece of property, 226, 382, 567, 1191, 1266, 1322; 383, 384 see Vulg. *Ruth* 4:3, 5: *Partem agri; agrum*. OF *rente*.
- rent(t)**, *v. pret.*, pp. 328, 486, 855 *raysed and r.*, 937, 1036 *rofe and r.*, 1189, 1471 *rafe and r.* OE *rendan*.
- repayre**, *v. go*, 29, 904. OF *repairer*.
- repelyd**, *v. pp.* repealed, 1412. AN *repeler*, OF *rapeler*.
- repent**, *v.* 1092, 1167 pres. p. *-and*; refl. 183 (uninfl. pret.), 1223, 1238, 1257. OF *repentir*.
- repentance**, *sb.* 680. = OF.
- reproue**, *-fe*, *sb.* disgrace, insult, reproof, 317, 1149, 1252, 1256, 1337, 1380. OF *reprove*. — *v.* insult, reprove, 723 *L repreve*, 1192; *vbl sb. -yng*, reproof, 1237. OF *reprover*.
- resa(y)ue**, *v.* receive, 80, 105, 168, 320, 544 greet, 1280, etc. OF *receivre*.
- rescu**, *-cow*, *v.* rescue, 39, 904. OF *rescoure*.
- reson**, *-own*, *-oun*, *sb.* reason, statement, argument, talk, sentence, 160, 322 'riddle', 324, 376 'information', 436, 555, 573, 639, 832 note, 1292 words, etc.; *r. and ryzt* 624; *in all r.* (way) 714; *with, by r.*, by right, 762, 768, OF *par raison*; *be ryzt r.* 878; *be r. ryfe*, for good ('natural') reasons, 1370. OF *reisun*, *res(o)un*. — *v.* ask, question, 749 *L asked*. OF *raisoner*.
- respett**, *-peyt(t)*, *-pytt*, *-pyte*, *sb.* respite, delay, 276, 289, 293, 324, 764, 851. OF *respit*.
- rest**, *sb.* rest, repose, 67, 289, 319, 347, 391, 541, 765, etc. OE *ræst*, *rest*. — *v.* 369, 467, 503, 624, 676, 1085, 1287, etc.; *uninfl. pret.*, pp. 1320, 157; *vbl sb. -yng* 1471. OE *ræstan*, *-e*.
- resto(y)re**, *v.* restore, occupy, recover, 8, 15, 66, 267, 274, 384, 1146, etc. OF *restorer*.
- restrened**, *v. pp.* restrained, 1141. OF *restrei(g)n-*, inf. *restreindre*.
- reued**, *v. pret.* robbed, took away (*r. away*), 563; *pp. reft* 1167. OE *rēafian*.
- reuerence**, *sb.* reverence, honour, 214 *L Worshyp*, 665, 913, 1118. OF *reverence*. — *v.* 797, 1403. Cf. F *rêvêrencier*.
- reuescht**, *v. pret.* (refl.) dressed (in ecclesiastical vestments), 1117 *L revist*. OF *revestir*.
- reward**, *sb.* regard, heed, notice, 81, 482, 774, 1292; reward, 1309,

1401. = ONF; OF *reguard*. — *v.* reward, 1182, 1220, 1493; *uninfl. pp.* 1354. ONF *rewarder*, OF *regu-*
- rew(e)**, *v.* rue, repent, regret, grieve, (with pers. obj.) 24 *rewthes* 3 sg., 125, 273, 595, 773, 891, 1099, etc.; (with pers. subj.) 340, 894, 1213, 1529, *198 pret. [*r*]owed. OE *hrēowan*.
- rewfull**, *adj.* pitiful, 1469. OE *hrēow + full*.
- rewfully**, *adv.* 705. Prec. + OE *-lice*.
- rewll**, *rewle*, *sb.* rule, 85, 569 *vnto r.*, unlawfully, 1178, 1261. OF *riule*, *reule*. — *v.* 277, 289, 424 acted, 613, 617, 846 used, 909, etc., *r. and rede* 224, 810; refl. conduct oneself, behave, 87, 131, 175, 673, 1225. OF *-er*.
- rewth**, *-eu-*, *sb.* ruth, pity, grief, 965, 1391, 1410; *rowth* 112, *ruth* 25. See *rew(e)*, *v.* Cf. ON *hrygd*.
- ryall**, *adj.* royal, splendid, 408, 553, 568, 743, 831, etc. OF *rial*.
- ryally**, *adv.* 368, 753. Prec. + OE *-lice*.
- ryalnes**, *sb.* splendour, noble appearance, 1459. Adj. + OE *-nes(s)*.
- ryalte**, *sb.* royalty, splendour, 567 *rent and r.*, 765, 991 *ryches and r.*, 1162, 1266, etc. OF **rialté*.
- rybald**, *sb.* rascal, rogue, 980 *uninfl. gen.* OF *ribau(l)t*, *-au(l)d*, etc.
- rybe**, *sb.* rib, 12. OE *rib(b)*.
- rych(e)**, *adj.* rich, 36, 91, 129, 184, 236, 481 *r. and pure* (abs.), 1227 *þe r.* = *þe r. man* *ibid.*, superl. *-est* 1374, etc. OE *rice*.
- ryches**, *sb.* riches, 553, 567, 568, 813, 823, 826, etc. OF *richeise*, etc.
- rychly**, *adv.* 748, 1267, 1384, 1393, 1458, etc. Adj. + OE *-lice*.
- ryd(e)**, *v.* ride, 205, 417, 503, 511, 515, 561, 738, 748, etc.; pret. *rode* 216, 1345, *rayd* 1115; 1345:7 see *ray*. OE *ridan*.
- ryfe**, *-ue*, *adj.*, *adv.* rife, abundant(ly), numerous(ly), frequent(ly), great(ly), 195, 325, 373 widespread, 376 full, 382 ample, 436, 568, 824 complete, 1283 great, 1370 good ('natural'), etc. OE *rýfe*. — *v.* see *ryue*.
- ryht**, *ryȝt*, *sb.* right, 74, with *r.*, 84 *be r.*, 256 *be r.*, 264, 413, 414, 440, etc.; *adj.* 44, 179, 286, 474, 485 *r. way*, straightway, superl. *ryghest* 890, etc.; (of eye, hand) 434, 436, 881. OE *riht*. — *adv.* right(ly), straightway, properly, exactly, very, at all (with negatives), 1, 25, 29, 60 vaguely for rhyme, 87, 102, 105, 106, 129, 402, 486 *r. os*, just as, etc. OE *rihte*.
- rygh(t)wys(e)**, *adj.* righteous, just, proper, 8, 131, 1077, 1224, 1256, 1509. OE *rihtwīs*.
- ryghtwysly**, *adv.* 1223. Prec. + OE *-lice*.
- ryghtwysnes(e)**, *-ȝt*, *sb.* righteousness, 777, *1224, 1236, 1256, 1261. Adj. + OE *-nes(s)*.
- ryȝtly**, *adv.* 211. Read ?*ry[ch]ly*, q.v. Cf. L *rychely*. Adj. + OE *-lice*.
- ryn(e)**, *v.* run, 337, 511 *r. and ryde*, 1009 *r. and raue*, 1049; *run* 1017; pret. *ran(e)* 81, 1018, 1063; *pp.* *run* 965; *pres. p.* *reynnand* 553, *rynnand* 1040. OE *rinnan*, ON *rinna*.
- rynges**, *sb. pl.* rings, 408. Prob. due to an early misunderstanding: Vulg. I *Reg.* 6:5 ff. *anos aureos*; A. V. I *Sam.* 6:4 ff. *golden emerods*, New Engl. Bible *tumours*, *haemorrhoids* (17). But OF *Par.* fol. 36 d *cinc anels*, *Hist. Schol.* cap. VIII *quinque annulos aureos*. OE *hring*.
- ryot**, *sb.* presumption, outrage, 340 L; *pl. -es*, joy, 1250. OF *riote*.
- ryse**, *v.* rise, 27, 44 (fig.), 178, 185, 433, 1024, etc.; *vp r.* 23, 594, 777, 1217; pret. *rose* 391, 1024, 1319 *r. vp*, *rayse* 397 *r. vp* (refl.), 945, 1114, 1144 *r. vp*, 1408 *r. vp*, *royse* 398. OE *risan*.
- ryue**, *-fe*, *v.* tear, rend, (intr.) split, 562 pierce (*r. throwgh*), 705, 1474 *vp r.*, collect, cf. Vulg. *Judith* 15:13; pret. *rayue*, 486 split, *raue* 937, *rafe* 1189, 1201, *1471 note, *rofe* 1036 *r. and rent*; *pp.* *reuyne* 855, *ryfyn* 1037. ON *rifa*.
- ryuer**, *sb.* river, 159, 1319. AN

- river(e)*, OF *-iere*.
- robe**, *sb.* garment, 1036, 1176, 1201, 1266, 1471. = OF.
- roche**, *sb.* rock, 195. = OF.
- royt(e)**, *v.* rot, 406, 407, 1105, 1106. OE *rotian*.
- romans**, *sb.* romance, tale, 1400. OF *romanz*, *-s*.
- rope**, *v.* cry (out), 937 *r.* and *rare*. OE *hrōpan*.
- roved**, *v. pp.* plundered, laid waste, 1140 *r.* and *rast*. Cf. *reued*, perhaps assoc. with *rove*, *v.* See OED *reave* *v.*¹ 2 *b*, *rove* *v.*² *f*. MDu or MLG *roven*, to rob.
- rowed**, see *rew(e)*.
- rowm**, *sb.* room, opportunity, 1453. OE *rūm*.
- rownde**, *sb.* round, 606. OF *ro(u)nd-*.
- rowte**, *sb.* company, host, 645. AN *rute*, OF *route*.
- rowth**, *ruth*, see *rewth*.
- rude**, *adj.* rude, rough, 555, 1201 dumb, irrational (of beasts). = OF.
- rudly**, *adv.* violently, (allit. with *raue*) 788, 840, 851, (with *rope* and *rare*) 937. Prec. + OE *-lice*.
- ruged**, *v. pret.* tore (her hair), 328. Prob. Scand., ON *rugga*, shake, rock; cf. Engl. *rock*, ON *rykkia*. See OED *rug*, *v.*¹ and Björkman, *Scand. Loan-words* p. 252.
- ruse**, L *-o(y)*, *v.* praise, refl. 1204, 1236, 1256; *vbl sb.* *rusyng*, boasting, 1223, 1228. ON *hrōsa*.
- rutt**, *v. pp.* begotten, 385. Kalén, note: *pp.* of ME **rutte*, NE *rut*, OF *rutter* 'copulate'. Cf. 490 ff. G. Stern suggests another reading, *Engl. Studien* 59, pp. 281–2. Cf. the Bible: *Ruth* 4:17 ff., *Isaiah* 11:1, *Luke* 3:23 ff. (32).
- S**
- sacrifyce**, *-curf-*, *sb.* sacrifice, offering, 56, 139, 162, 167, 168, 245, 255, etc. OF *sacrifice*. – *v.* 61 *sacrifysyd* (*pp.*), 295, 367. From *sb.* Cf. OF *-fier*, *v.*
- sad(e)**, *adj.* steadfast, firm, grave, 305, 627, 1492, 1504 note; *sad*, sorrowful, 742 *sore* and *s.*, 896, 1200, 1222 *s.* and *sore*, 1299, 1353; *adv.* 583 (sleep) fast; cf. 582:2 *sadly*. OE *sæd*.
- sadyll**, *sb.* saddle, 294. OE *sadol*, *-ul*.
- sadly**, *adv.* steadfastly, firmly, resolutely, 30 greedily, 264, 465, 582 fast, soundly (*slepanð*), 647, 865, 894 L *besyly*, 1450 strictly, 1497 note; *sadly*, 1405. Adj. + OE *-lice*.
- sadnes(e)**, *sb.* steadfastness, firmness of faith, 56, 1222. Adj. + OE *-nes(s)*.
- safe**, see *saue*.
- say**, *v.* 21, 56, 58, 78, 91, 124, 141, etc.; *pret.*, *pp.* *sayd* 6, 11, 16, 46, 59, 73, etc.; mention, enumerate, 32; tell, 458 (*imper.*); talk to 1242, cf. (with acc. and inf.) tell, exhort, 246 L *made*, 779 L *prayd*; *vbl sb.* *sayng* 3, 347, 1093, 1117, 1263. OE *secgan*.
- sayed**, *v. pret.* sailed, 1158. OE *seg(i)an*.
- sayue**, see *saue*.
- sake**, *sb.* for . . . *s.* 77, 167, 214, 293, 297, 408, 1518 for god (God's) *s.*, etc. OE *sacu*, dispute, guilt. Cf. ON *fyrir* . . . *sakir*.
- sakles(e)**, *adj.* guiltless, innocent, without just cause, *299, *679, 1061, *1116, 1207, 1254, 1480, *1507 note. OE *saclēas*. Cf. ON *saklauss*.
- sale**, *sb.* hall, 577. OE *sæl*.
- sal(l)**, *v. pret.-pres.* shall, will, 1–3 *sg.* 2, 19, 25, 35, 41, 45, 56, etc.; 1–3 *pl.* 3, 10, 17, 24, 25, 38, 80, 597, etc.; *pret.* *suld* 5, 6, 8, 10, 11, 19, 32, 45, 57, 80, 105, 229, 475 *sull*, L *shuld*, 513, etc. OE *seal*, *pret.* *sceolde*.
- salme**, see *psalm(e)*.
- salt**, *sb.* 51, 52 *s.* stone. OE *s(e)alt*. – *v.* 1320. OE *s(e)altan*.
- same**, *adj.*, *pron.* 6, 13, 15, 41, 45, 67, 115 *he þat s.*, 131 *þat s.*, 138 *god the s.*, 291 *þo s.* (*pl.*), etc. ON *same m.*, *sama*, *f.* –*adv.* together, 10, 36, 313 *all s.*, 374 *all s.*, 428, 948, etc., *sayme* 1463, *samyn* 395, 713,

- 1076, 1079, 1380 *all s.* OE *samen*, ON *saman*. — *v. pret.* *samed*, see next.
- samed**, *v. pret.* gathered, assembled, 286 L *gedered*; pp. *samned* 758, 1123 L *sammed*. OE *samnian*.
- sanctes**, see *sant*.
- sand**¹, *sb.* sand, 174 bed of the sea, 201 *by se and s.* (land), 287 pl. *-es*, sandy shore, 405. OE *sand*, *sond*.
- sand**², *sb.* that which is sent, message, 731, 1065, *1263; *soynd* 339, 1269 'trial'; *saynd*, 'trial', 1211, 1291, 1309, 1371; 1351 'grace'; *sand*, messenger, 916, 1069, 1130, *saynd* 1364. L *sond(e)*, *sownd*. OE *sand*, *sond*.
- sang**, *sb.* song, singing, 22, 235 pl. *-es*, 368, 513, 597, 659, etc., *song(e)* 155, 233, 500, 982 *euynd s.*, even-song. OE *sang*, *song*.
- sant**, *adj.* saint, St. (prefixed to names), 993 *s. Paule*, 1054 *s. Elysew* (Elisha), 1059, 1068, 1069, 1119, 1141, 1143. OF *saint*, *seint*. Cf. OE *sanct*, Lat. *sanctus*. — *sb.* *sanctes*, pl., 1093 L *saintes*.
- sare**, see *sore*.
- sargand**, *sb.* sergeant, officer, 1015. OF *sergent*, *serjant*.
- satayn**, *sb.* satin, 1035, 1438. OF *satin*.
- saue**, *adj.* safe, 112, *safe* 145, 1471. Comb. with *vowche*, see *vowch-saue*. OF *sauf*. — *v.* *saue*, save (*of*, from), 3, 40, 133, 153, 164, 229, 683 *so god me s.*, etc.; *safe* 1; *sayue* 112, 116, 228, 229, 416, 471:3, 747, etc.; heal, cure, 1031 *sayfe*, L *save*, 1039 *salued* pp., L *salved*; *saue*, spare 471:12, keep 767, obey 356, refl. help himself, 'be weaned', 393 (I *Sam.* 1:22 ff.). OF *salver*, *sauger*. — *sayue*, *prep.* save, except, 471:6. F. *adj.*
- sauely**, *adv.* safely, 262, 977, *saflly* 969, *salfly* 996. *Adj.* + OE *-lice*.
- sauyour**, *sayu*, *sb.* Saviour, 1161, 1217. OF *saueour*.
- sauns**, *prep.* without, *1069, *sawyns* 727, see *fayl(l)e*. OF *sans*.
- sauour**, *sb.* smell, 832. OF *savour*.
- savnttering**, *vbl sb.* hypocrisy, L 1218 note. Orig. obsc.
- saw**¹, *sb.* saying, speech, 24, 131, 409, 477, 697, 706, 791 *in dede and s.*, 811, 849, etc. OE *sagu*.
- saw**², *v.* sow, 8; *pret.* *sew* 29 *satt and s.*, 377, 473 *sett and sew*; pp. *sawn* 262, 336, 1149 *sett or s.* OE *sāwan*.
- sawyns**, see *sauns*.
- sawl(e)**, *-au-*, *sb.* soul, 3, 119, 196, 223, 800, 1301 uninfl. gen., note, 1337 gen. pl. *-es*, etc. OE *sāwol*, *sāw(e)l*.
- sawre**, see *sowr(e)*.
- sawt(t)**, *sb.* assault, siege, 435, 548, 762, 1416 pl. *-es*, ? siege engines, 1451. Aphetic f. *assaut*, OF *asaut*.
- scabbes**, *sb. pl.* scab, 1194, *scabys* 1196. ON **skabbr*, Sw *skabb*.
- scape**, *v.* escape, 105, 241, 276, 349, 525, 985, etc. Aphet. See *ascaped*.
- scarrē**, *v.* scare, terrify, 602. ON *skirra*, Sw dial. *skärra*.
- scarth**, *sb.* sherd, 1196 *pott s.* OE *sceard*.
- scath(e)**, *sk-*, *sb.* harm, injury, *105, 349, 901, 916, 985, 1508; *s. and scorne* 97, 271, 403, 1202; *noþer scorne ne s.* 1328. ON *scaði*.
- schaft**, *sb.* shaft, spear, 479. OE *scaeft*.
- s(c)ham(e)**, *sb.* shame, disgrace, 115, 138, 399, 597, 646, 997, 1482, etc. OE *sceamu*. — *v.* put to shame, disgrace, 757, 1413; collocations with *s(c)hend* 300, 350, 496, 521, 547, 571, etc. OE *sceamian*.
- schamly**, *scham(e)ly*, *adv.* shamefully, disgracefully, 254, 273, 407, 600, 744, 1401, 1420, etc. *Sb.* + OE *-lice*.
- schank**, *sb.* shank, thigh, 84 *f e m u r* (*Gen.* 32:25, 32), 130. OE *sceanca*.
- s(c)hape**, *v.* shape, cut, 71 *s. and sew*, cause, 808, 1491; *pret.* *s(c)hope*, prepared, planned, 535, 737, 1122; 559 *yt s.*, it came to pass (that). OE *sc(i)eppan*.
- scharpe**, *adj.* sharp, violent, 1075. OE *sc(e)arp*.
- schau**, *v.* shave, cut 639, 1490; pp. *chauyn*, shaven, 670. OE *sc(e)afan*.
- sched**, *v. pp.* shed, 600. OE *sc(e)ādan*.

- schefe**, chief, see *chefe*¹.
- schef(f)e**, *sb.* sheaf, 100:4, 5. OE *shēaf*.
- scheld**, *sb.* shield, 38, 177, 252, 287, 453, 1431 *sheld* (fig.), etc. OE *sc(i)eld*. — *v.* protect (fro), 50, 675, 1059 *sheld*. OE *sc(i)eldan*.
- schell**, *sb.* shell, 1196. OE *sc(i)ell*.
- s(c)hend(e)**, *v.* put to shame, destroy, injure, 155, 180, 366 refl., 535, 597, 744 refl., 997, etc.; *pret.*, *pp.* *s(c)hent(t)* 102, 117, 154, 401, 735, 1271, etc.; *to schent*, utterly destroyed, 84, 691 (OE *tō*), cf. 238 *to floyd*; collocations with *s(c)ham(e)*, q.v. OE *scendan*.
- schep**, *sb.* ship, 28. OE *scip*.
- schep(e)**, *sb.* sheep, 476, 682; uninfl. pl. 89, 90, 137, 284, 506, 569, 700, etc., *s.* *clpyppyng*, shearing of sheep, 93. OE (WS) *scēap*, (Angl) *scēp*.
- s(c)here**, *v.* shear, cut, 377, 378, 1490 *out s.*, 1504 *of (off) s.*; *pret.* *schare* 843; *pp.* *schorn(e)* 308, 357. OE *sc(i)eran*.
- s(c)hew(e)**, *v.* show, 37, 56, 98, 270, 487, 496, 1505, etc.; *schaw(e)* 79, 491, 771. OE *scēawian*, *-eā-*.
- schylyng**, *sb.* shilling, 739 (uninfl. pl.). OE *scilling*.
- schyn**, *v.* shine, 91; *pres. p.* *-and* 9, *-yng* 479 L *-and*. OE *scinan*.
- schypmen**, *sb. pl.* seamen, 1155. OE *scipman*, pl. *-men*.
- s(c)ho**, *pers. pron.* she, 16, 17, 18:9 *schoe*, 21, 43, 44, 1350, etc. For obl. cases see *hyr(e)*. OE *sīo*, *sēo*, demonstr. pron.
- schon**, *v.* retreat, raise the siege, 646. OE *scunian*.
- schonged**, see *cha(u)nge*.
- schort**, *adj.* short, 2, 15, 22, 119, 270, etc. OE *sc(e)ort*.
- s(c)hortly**, *adv.* in short, quickly, 46, 83, 470, *853, 1471. Prec. + OE *-lice*.
- schote**, *v.* shoot, 1142; *pret.*, *pp.* *schott* 240, 1142, 1143, 1146; *vbl sb.* *shetyng* *1075 L *shoting*. OE *scēotan*, cf. *scotian*.
- schott**, *sb.* shot, missile, 38. OE *(ge)sc(e)ot*.
- schowt(t)**, *sb.* shout, 240, 364, 1075 note. Cf. ON *skúta*, *skúti*, a taunt; K CII footnote 3.
- schrew**, *sb.* wicked person, villain, *262, 496, *645 note, 1326. For metathesis see 1202:10 note. OE *scrēawa*, *scrēawa*, shrewmouse.
- science**, *sb.* 825 (uninfl. pl.) note. = OF.
- sclaunderd**, *v. pp.* slandered, blasphemed, 952. OF *esclandrer*.
- score**, *sb.* (uninfl. pl.) set of twenty, 558, 559, 641, 847, 1366, 1373. IOE *scoru*, ON *skor*.
- scorn(e)**, *sb.* mockery, insult, 245, 284, 350, 484, 525, etc.; coupled with *scath(e)*, q.v. OF *escarn*. — *v.* 16, 30, 54, 308, 365, 1253, 1300, etc.; *pres. p.* *-yng*, scornful, 1068. OF *escarnir*.
- scorpion**, *sb.* 854. = OF.
- scrape**, *v.* 1196, 1495. OE *scrapian*, ON *skrapa*.
- seall**, *sb.* seal (attached to document), 1279, 1294. AN *seal*, OF *seel*. — *v.* *sele* 1294, 1390. OF *seeler*.
- secund**, *num. ord.* second, 7, 74, 88, 97, 98, 144, etc. OF *second*.
- sed(e)**, *sb.* seed, offspring, 8, 10, 35, 42, 460, etc. OE *scēd*, *sēd*.
- se(e)**¹, *sb.* sea, 8, 10, 25, 42, 123 *by the s. syd*, 201 *by se and sand*, 214, etc. OE *scē*. K LXVI.
- se(e)**², *sb.* seat, throne, 795, 1118, 1129, 1132. AN *se(d)*, OF *sie(d)*.
- se(e)**³, *v.* see, 2, 4, 7, 25, 37, 101, etc.; *pret.* *saw* 17, 28, 31, 52, 402, 432, etc.; *say* 91, 453; *pp.* *se(y)n(e)* 16, 55, 115, 132, 427, 449, etc. (OE *gesēne*, visible); *sawyn* 684, 1238. OE *sēon*.
- sege**, *sb.* seat, siege, 404, 506, 1010, 1062, 1421. OF *sege*. — *v.* besiege, 265, 543 *in seged* (*read: ? [be-] seged*), 645, 647, 654, *715, 761, 1062, etc. F. *sb.* or *aphet. f.* OF *asegier*.
- segger**, *sb.* sayer, 'windbag', 978 (gen.). OE *secgan*, say, + OE *-ere*.
- segne**, *sey(g)n*, *syng*, see *sygne*.
- seke**¹, *-kk-*, *sb.* sack(cloth), 111, 112, 114, 115, 688, 1027, 1162, etc. ON *sekk*, cf. OE *sacc*, Mod. *sack*. See

- Jordan, *Handbuch* § 32, Anm. 3.
- seke**², *adj.* sick, ill, 99, 523, 694, 950, 995; (abs.) 1145, 1234, etc. OE *sēoc*.
- seke**³, *v.* seek, find, invent, search, explore, 21, 28, 87 *sech*, 125, 211, 381, 419, 610, 805, etc.; go, 652; *pret.*, *pp.* *so(y)ght*, *soyzt*, sought, etc. 115, 176, 208, 222, 325, 408 inflicted, 593, 727 found, 1508 visited (of sins), etc.; tried, 155, 212; invented, 15 *s. vp.*, 70, 633, 704; *vp s.*, found out, revealed, 1220, 1239, *out s.* 1293; went, came, gone, 162, 264, 266, 313, 521 came, 538, 710, 1199, etc. OE *sēcan*.
- sek(e)nes**, *sb.* sickness, 64, 196, 871, 1043, 1223, etc. *Adj.* + OE *-nes(s)*.
- sekerly**, *adv.* certainly, 3, securely, 1527. IOE *sicor* + *-lice*. Lat. *sēcūrus*.
- selcoth**, *-cowth, adj.* strange, 106, 775, 918, 1064, 1304. OE *seldan* (see next) + *cūþ*, known.
- seldom(e)**, *adv.* 195, 918, 1074. OE *seldan*, l. var. *seldum*.
- sele**¹, *sb.* happiness, good fortune, 550 safety, 572, 676, 731, 741, etc., *seyle* 291, 661, *seele* 1166. OE *sæl*, *sēl*.
- sele**², *v.* see *seall*.
- seler(e)**, *sb.* cellar, underground room, 302 L *solere*, 368, 653, 1015. AN *celer*, OF *celier*.
- sely**, *adj.* pitiable, poor, 1229. OE *gescēlig*, *-ē-*.
- sell**¹, *sb.* cell, small dwelling, 441, 1001. OF *celle*.
- sell**², *v.* give up, sell, 68, 323, 950, 1018, 1432 surrender; *pret.*, *pp.* *sold* 102, 117, 413, 473, 1014 *s. vp.*, 1045, 1117 required. OE *sellan*.
- sem(b)land**, *sb.* appearance, face, 60, 305, 487, 699 outward sign, 1311, 1334, 1459 pretence, etc. OF *semblant*.
- sem(b)le**, *v.* assemble, 1419, *semyll* 439; *pret.*, *pp.* *semled* 232, 237, 367, *sembled* 243, 273, 623, etc., *semyld* 337, 590, *semyld* 38, 39; *vbl sb.* *semylyng*, gathering, 401.
- Aphet. f. *assemble*. — *sb.* *sem(b)le*, battle, 894, assembly, retinue, 1378. Aphet. f. *assembly*.
- seme**, *v.* seem, suit, befit, 77, 140, 143, 178, 396, 414, 417, 683, 799, 1231, etc.; *pres. p.* *-and*, seeming, 47, 156, 1318. ON *sæma*. Björkman, *Scand. Loan-words* p. 219.
- sem(e)ly**, *adj.* seemingly, fair, 7, 53, 82, 85, 87, 372, L 689, etc.; (abs.) *þat s.*, that fair one, 379; *adv.* 7053. ON *sæmiligr*; *-liga*.
- sen**, *sene, prep.* since, *s. tyme* 263, 1260; *conj. s. þat* 180; *s.* 25, 131, 297, 325, 354, 358, 359, etc. Contracted form of *sythyn*, *q.v.* — For *se(y)n(e)*, *pp.*, see *se(e)*³.
- send(e)**, *v.* 1, 44, 107, 112, 139, 211, 416, 555, etc.; *pret.*, *pp.* *send* 76, 89, 145, 205, 247, 339, etc.; *sent(t)* 9, 28 *s. furth*, 35, 48, 61, 95 *aftur s.*, 493, etc.; *vbl sb.* *-yng* 1112. OE *sendan*.
- sendell**, *sb.* rich silken material, 1438. OF *cendal*.
- sens(e)**, *sb.* incense, 188, *189, 661, 876, 878, 1171. Aphet., OF *encens*. — *v.* *pret.* *sens(s)ed*, 185, 887. OF *encenser*.
- sensur**, *sb.* censor, 190, 1171 L *encensurs*. OF *censier*.
- sepulcure**, *sb.* tomb, 61. OF *sepulcre*.
- ser**, *sb.* sir, (polite voc.) 73, 207, 211, 327, 356, 392, etc.; *pl. -s* 174, 186, 219, 430, 431, 446, etc.; *ser kyng* 707, *ser Roboam* 849; — *syr* 92, 131, *pl. -s* 259, 354, 416; *s. kyng* 597, 1172. Reduced var. of *syre*, *q.v.*
- serche**, *v.* search, spy out, 175. AN *sercher*, OF *cerchier*.
- ser(e)**, *-eyr, adj., adv.* separate(ly), single, several, various, sundry, 7, 11, 12, 21, 32, 82, 123, 202, etc.; great, 174; bitter, severe, 122, 497, 500, 1189 *s. and sare*, etc. ON *sér*, *dat. of refl. pron.*
- serely**, *adv.* separately, 831. *Prec.* + OE *-lice*, ON *sérliga*.
- serk(e)**, *sb.* shirt, 965. ON *serkr*.
- serpent**, *sb.* 16, 18, 140, 143. = OF.
- sertes**, *adv.* certainly, 116, 392, 436,

- 509, 554, etc., *certes* 1031, 1063, 1208. OF *certes*.
- seruage**, *sb.* servitude, 278. OF *servage*.
- seruant**, *sb.* servant, 43, 63:1, 284, 399, 693, 1177, etc., -*and* 41, 56, 63:10, 82, 83, 89, 421, etc. OF *servant*.
- serue**, *v.* serve, 5, 65 *s. vnto*, 82, 168 *s. to hym*, L *s. hym*, 170, 423, etc.; *pres. p.* (?*sb.*) -*and*, 79; deserve, 88, 290, 448, 1209, 1219, 1360, etc. OF *servir*; for 'deserve' cf. OF *deservir*.
- seruyce**, -*ys*, *sb.* 153, 168, 169, 185, 214, 268 see *sewt(t)*, etc. OF *servise*.
- seruytour**, *sb.* servant, attendant, 765. OF *servitor*.
- sese**, *v.* settle, 275 (refl.), 752 reinstated; seize, 1452, 1494, 1507. OF *seisir*.
- sesyn**, *sb.* possession, ? pasture-land, 569. OF *seisine*.
- seso(u)n**, -*own*, *sb.* season, time, 9, 77, 243, 277, 316, 317, 885, 1201 *sessown*, 1437, etc.; *in hy s.*, in the intense heat of the day (noon), 47, cf. *Pearl* 39, *Pur.* 604: *In þe hyze hete* (*Gen.* 18:1). OF *seson*.
- ses(s)e**, *v.* cease, end, stop, 7, 27, 38, 195, 230, 281, 339 delay, 1299 *seyse*, etc. OF *cesser*.
- sett(e)¹**, *sb.* seat, 1284, 1399, 1459. ON *scæti*.
- sett(e)²**, *v. inf., pret., pp.* set, 2, 9, 13, 26, 67, 80, 81, 130, 316, 317, 1488 *seytt*, etc.; refl. 91, 390; 168 conduct, 178 built, 431 impute L *put*, 601 guide, 621 attacked (*on hym s.*), 648 attack (*vnto*) L *sege*, *s. with*, possessed by, 1092; plant, 29 *satt* (pret.), 30, 473, 1149; esteem, *att noyzt* 143, *lyzt* 305, *set by*, care for, 312, 347, 669, 697, 872, 889, 890, 956, 1181 *sett be*, etc. OE *settan*.
- seuyn**, -*en*, *num. card.* seven, 62, 81, 106, 107, 825, etc.; *118, VII = *sen* (rhyme), K LXXIX; *s. nyzt*, sen-night, 1066. OE *seofon*.
- seuynt**, *num. ord.* 148, 235, 331, 437. OE *seofopa*, -*unda*; ME direct f. prec.
- sevynty**, *num. card.* *1366. OE (*hund*)*seofontig*.
- sew¹**, *v.* 71 *schape and s.* OE *si(o)wan*.
- sew²**, *v. pret.* see *saw²*.
- sew(e)³**, *v.* follow, pursue, 198, 400 take place, 621, 959, 979 take place, 1067, 1274; *vbl sb. suyng* 198. AN *suer*, OF *sivre*.
- sewr**, *adj.* sure, safe, trustworthy, 471, *sure* *581, 864. OF *s(e)ur*.
- sewrlly**, -*eu*, *surely, adv.* *280, 441 *sorely*, read *su*? (= L), 468, 556, 1436. Prec. + OE -*lice*.
- sewrty(e)**, -*te*, *sb.* safety, security, pledge (of loyalty, peace, etc.), bond, 245, 316, 630 L *fewtee*, K XX, 712, 713 *seurty*, 788, 1279, 1294, etc. OF *s(e)jurté*.
- sewt(t)**, *sb.* following, offspring, 665; homage, obedience, coupled with *seruyce*: 268, 425, 795, 1272; *suyt and sacrafyce* 658. AN *siute*, OF *si(e)ute*.
- sex**, *num. card.* six, 83, 170, 251, 274, 299, etc. OE *s(i)ex*.
- sext**, *num. ord.* sixth, 11, 147, 1506, 1507. OE *sexta*.
- sixty**, -*i*, *num. card.* sixty, 21, 23, 64, 151 *s. and ten*, 289, 411, 454, etc. OE *sextig*.
- shaply**, *adj.* fit, shapely, 679 (abs.) *þat s.*, that good man. OE *gesceap + -lic*.
- sheperd**, *sb.* shepherd, 1185. OE *scēaphierde*, see ME *schep(e)*, *hyrd*.
- shetyng**, see *schote*.
- sheth**, *sb.* sheath, 759. OE *scæþ*, *scēaþ*.
- sho**, see *s(c)ho*.
- shred(e)**, *sb.* shred, piece, 843. OE *scrēade*.
- syb**, *adj., sb.* related, akin, 37, 704 *s. man*, L *kynsman*. OE *sib(b)*.
- sych**, see *swylk(e)*.
- syd(e)¹**, *sb.* side, 11, 12, 26, 125, 153, etc.; pl. *on (in) sydes sere*, 156, 170, 182, 454, etc.; *s. fro s.*, from one end to another, 880; *in no s.*, nowhere, 134; *on ylka s.*, in every direction, 42; *hyll s.* 52 (cf. 137), *forest s.* 570; *by the see s.* 123, *be a forest s.* 467, *by a cyte s.* 580, *by the flome (river) s.* 1054. OE *side*.

- syde**², *adj.* ample, long (of hair), 366. OE *sīd*.
- syder**, *sb.* cedar, *651 *s. wod*, 652 *s. treys* (trees), 823. OF *cedre*.
- sygh(e)**, *v.* sigh, 1206; *pret.* *syghyd* 328 *vobed and s.*, 742, 801, 1392, *syght* 483, *syghtyd* 614; *pres. p.* *syghand* 526, 1183, 1194, 1201; *vbl sb.* *-yng* 74, 298, 559, 964, *1406. OE *sīcan*.
- syght**, *syzt*, *sb.* sight, 7, 20, 47 (should be followed by comma, not semicolon), 77, 106, 113, 434, etc.; *in s. to see*, allit. tag (cf. *Pur.*, ed. Menner, 192 note), 37, 528 note, 689 L. OE (*ge*)*sihþ*, *gesiht*.
- sygne**, *sb.* sign, 29, 131, 139, 166, *segn(e)* 140, 142, 143, 463, 939, 1469, *sey(g)n* 188, 193, 200, 449, 487, 612, *syng* 239, 240, etc. OF *signe*.
- sygnyfye**, *v.* signify, mean, 106, 323, 1112. OF *signifier*.
- sykke**, *sb.* silk, 323, 1035, 1438. OE *sioloc*, *seol(o)c*, ON *silki*.
- syluer**, *sb.* silver, 112, 119, 234, 348, 794, 826, etc. OE *siolfor*, *seolfor*, ON *silfr*.
- sympyll**, *adj.* simple, plain, poor, 2, 244 unqualified, without reserve, 282, 754; pitiful, sad, see *cher(e)*. OF *simple*.
- syn(e)**¹, *sb.* sin, 1, 6, 24, 25, 37, 48, 898, 1159, etc. OE *syn(n)*. — *v.* *syne* 52, read [*f*]yne, 3 pl. subj. (rhyme and allit.), q.v. K: *pret.* 'sinned', CXXXII: § 42; *pp.* *syne* 327, K *ibid.* (or *sb.*); *synnyd* 164, *synd* 238. OE *syngian* and *f. sb.*
- syne**², *adv.* see *sythyn*.
- syner**, *sb.* sinner, 1180, 1211. V. + OE *-ere*.
- synfull**, *adj.* 412, 696, 1093. *Sb.* + OE *-full*.
- syng**, *v.* sing, 233, 235, 387, 523, 524, 826; *pret.* *sang* 512, 1060. OE *singan*.
- synke**, *v.* sink, intr. 1159 *s. down*, 1161, 1165, 1368; tr. 48 *s. down*; *pret.* *sanke*, intr. 51, 187. OE *sincan*.
- synow**, *sb.* sinew, 1248, *1463 note.
- OE *sionwe*, etc., obl. form of *si(o)nu*.
- syr**, see *ser*.
- syre**, *sb.* lord, 189, 199, 200, 290, 613 *lord and s.*; father, 841 cf. 842 *fader*, 1123 *sun and s.* OF *sire*.
- systur**, *-er, sb.* sister, 33, 53, 126, 127, 171, 692, etc.; *systur sun*, nephew, 581. ON *systir*; cf. *suster* 653 L, OE *sweoster*, *swuster*, etc.
- syt(t)e**¹, *sytt, sb.* sorrow, grief, trouble, 459 L *sorow*, 495 *s. and sorow*, 715, *1015:12, 1189, 1199, 1200. ON **sýt*, var. of *sút*, or ME *ī* f. v. — *v.* grieve, 1299, 2 sg. subj. *s. and sofer* (suffer). ON *sýta*. See Björkman, *Scand. Loan-words* p. 175 ff.
- sytt(e)**², *sytt, v.* sit, 294, 356, 510, *1015:1 (= L), S *fytt*: K XLIII 'put', 1445; *pret.* *sat(t)* 67, 113, 129, 499 (29 planted, see *sette*²); *pres. p. -and* 820, 1443. OE *sittan*.
- sythe**, *sb.* time; *oft s., -es*, see *oft*; pl. *-es, -ys*, *397, 1038, 1042, 1043, 1211:4 *seuyn sythis = septies*, l. 3. OE *siþ*.
- sythyn**, *adv.* afterwards, then, thereupon, 20, 32, 53, 56, 102, 356, 799 (rhyme *-ýn*, L *syne*), etc.; *sothyn* 827; contracted form, [cf. *sen(e)*]: *syne* 198, 274, 326, *so(y)ne* (rhyme *-ýn*) 145, 1358; *sythyn or sone*, sooner or later, 1103. OE *siþpan*, *seoþpan*.
- skele**, *sb.* (widow's) cruse (A.V.), flask (New Bible), 921; see III *Reg.* 17:12 ff. *lecythus*. ON *skjóla*, pail.
- skellyd**, *v. pp.* speckled, 81. *Gen.* 30:39 ff. Cf. ON *skilja*, divide, distinguish, *pp. here:* (of) different (colours). Cf. *skyll*.
- skelpp**, *sb.* blow, 602. Rel. to *v.* 'strike, beat', prob. imit.; *Scand.* origin uncertain, see Björkman, *Scand. Loan-words* p. 124.
- skyft**, *v.* shift, change, 1192 L *flit*. ON *skipta*, Sw *skifta*.
- skylfull**, *adj.* reasonable, 813. See *skyll*.
- skylfully**, *adv.* with good reason, cleverly, 701. See *skyll*.

- skyll**, *sb.* reason, argument, statement, speech, 629, 934, 957, 1379; (predic.) reasonable, proper, 92, 807 note; cause, 16 pretext, 979, 1045; skill, 396, 825 *by s.*, skilfully or properly. ON *skil*, distinction, difference.
- skyn(e)**, *sb.* skin, 71, 405, 1194, 1495. ON *skinn*.
- skomfett**, *v. pp.* defeated, 342, 1009. Aphetic f. OF *desconfit*, pp., cf. ME *dyscumfete*.
- sla(y)**, *slogh(e)*, *slow*, *slo(y)ne*, *slayne*, etc. see *slo(o)*.
- slake**, *v.* abate, relieve, 344, 442, 459, 470 slake (one's thirst), 500, 802 (intr.) calm down, be appeased, 1015, 1224 cease, 1462. OE *slacian* f. *slæc*, adj.
- sleghly**, *adv.* cunningly, 155. ON *slægr* + OE *-lice*.
- sleght**, *sb.* cunning trick, device, 1122. ON *slægd*.
- sleke**, *v.* slake (one's thirst), 343, 344. OE *sleccan*, weaken, infl. f. *slake*, q.v. (esp. 470); or OScand., cf. Sw *släcka törsten*, lit. extinguish one's thirst. See Björkman, *Scand. Loanwords* p. 147.
- slepe**, *sb.* sleep, 817, 1455 (or v.); *on s.*, asleep, 30, 355, 357, 363, 398, 581, etc. OE *slæp*, *slēp*. — v. 52, 77, 391, 397, 398, 1177; *pret.*, pp. *-ed*, *-yd* 358 rhyme *depe*, OE *pret. slēp*, L did *slēpe*, 399, 944, 1050; *pres. p. -and* 76, 397, 582, 638, 816, etc. OE *slæpan*, *-ē*.
- slyke**, *adj.* such, 577, 578, 614, 685, 872, 921, etc. ON *slikr*.
- slyng**, *sb.* sling, 497, 508, 509, 510. Rel. to *sling*, v., prob. f. ON. Cf. MLG *slinge*, *sb.*
- slype**, *v.* slip, pass (of the year), 569. Prob. MLG *slippen*
- slytt**, *v. pp.* slit (of garment), 563. OE *slītan* or **slittan*.
- slo(o)**, *v.* slay, 278, 281, 288, 295, 299, 760, etc.; *sla(y)* 543, 739, 900, 904, 1128, 1401, etc.; *pret. slogh(e)* 272, 279, 289, 314, 318, 1102 *s. vp.*, etc.; *sloght* 213, 280, 513, 682, 1448 note, etc.; *sloygh* 557; *slow* 20, 236, 291, 841, 903, 952, etc.; *slew* 369, 1014; *pp. sloyn(e)*, *slone* 39, 166, 290, 296, 347, 1105, etc.; *slayn(e)* 51, 155, 229, 237, 273, 403, etc. Northern OE *slān*, ON *slá*. For pp. see K XLIX, XCV, footnotes 1.
- small**, *adj.* little, 567, 1028; collocations with *grett(e)*, q.v. OE *smæl*.
- smartly**, *-er-*, *adv.* quickly, 150, 197, 402, 452, 647, 702, etc. OE *smeart*, *adj.*, sharp, + OE *-lice*.
- smell**, *sb.* 1196, 1328. Prob. f. OE **sm(i)ellan*, inf. See Jordan, *Handbuch* § 62.
- smytt(e)**, *v.* smite, strike, 197 fight, 968 *smyt*; *of s.*, strike off, 613, 639, 647, 702, 764, etc. OE *smītan*.
- smith**, *sb.* 452. OE *smiþ*.
- smoke**, *sb.* 241, 1328. OE *smoca*.
- so**, *adv.* 3, 5 *so that*, 6, 7, 11, 15:4:5 *soe*, 68, 1411 *soo*, etc.; *swa* 761, 874, 919, 942, 1128, etc.; (introducing asseveration) 683 *so god me saue*, 1296; ? provided that, 3:6; (rel. equivalent) 65; *so als*, so as if, 77; *so zong and old*, young and old alike, 46; how, 1155:2. OE *swā*.
- sobed**, *v. pret.* sobbed, 328 L *gret* (wept). Orig. obsc., prob. imit.
- sobour**, *adj.* sober, of steady character, 1181. OF *sobre*.
- socer(r)y**, *sb.* sorcery, witchcraft, 312, 594. OF *sorcerie*.
- soc(o)ur(e)**, *sb.* succour, help, *126, 133, 199, 291, 438, 480, 894 note, *902 *socours* (= L), 1526, etc. OF *socours*. — v. 280, 779, 797, 1276 relieve, 1411, 1440, 1497. OF *socorre*.
- sodan**, *adj.* sudden, 149, 189, 660, 684, *765, 1185, etc. OF *soudain*.
- sodanly**, *adv.* 187, 260, 342, 347, 399, 547, etc. Prec. + OE *-lice*.
- soft**, *adj.* soft, smooth, 66, 70, 1042. OE *sōfte*.
- soft(e)ly**, *adv.* softly, humbly, 555, 806, 1085, 1108, 1312, 1347, etc. Prec. + OE *-lice*.
- sogaytes**, *-attes*, see *gate*.
- soyle**, *sb.* soil, country, 195 L *cuntre*.

- AN *soil*.
- soyllyd**, *v. pp.* soiled, defiled, 24, *sollyed* 879; *sulse*, 250:2, pres. 2 pl., read *fulse*, see *fowl(e)*², *v.*
- so(y)n(e)**, *adv.* soon, 2, *6, 14, 16, 20, 24, 63, 92, 126, 139, 495, etc.; *sun* 63, 690, 866, *suyn* 1291; *als sone os* 200, *s. als* 1357, as soon as. OE *sōna*.
- soio(u)rn(e)**, *soy(i)orn(e)*, *v.* reside, stay, 333, 334, 379, 419, 580, 1121, etc.; *soiornd*, inf. 962 note; *pres. p. soiorand* (? *soior[n]and*) 529, 716 note, *soiorand* 546; *vbl sb. soiornyng* 943. OF *so(r)jorner*.
- soke**, *sb.* ploughshare, 280 L *share*. Cf. *Judges* 3:31 'with an ox goad' (cf. Sept.); *Vulg. vomere = Hist. Schol. cap. VI; OF Par. fol. 28 a: soch de fer.* OF *soc*.
- solace**, *sb.* pleasure, entertainment, comfort, 174, 321, 363, 368, 403, 495, etc. OF *solas*. - *v.* comfort, *1234, 1493. OF *solacier*.
- solemply**, *adv.* 235, 787, 847, 1478. See next.
- solempne**, *adj.* solemn, ceremonious, grand, 232, 233 *solemp*, 256, 661, 785, 827, etc. OF *solem(p)ne*.
- solempnite**, *sb.* solemnity, etc. 231, 320, 631, 659, 830. OF *solem(p)nitē*.
- solpyng**, see *sulpyng*.
- som**, *sum(e)*, *indef. pron., adj.*, some- (body), something, 12, 28, 44, 81, 94, 643, 802, 1291, 1414, etc.; (pred. attr.) 237:12; *all and s.*, see *all*; *how sum euer*, see *sum* and *how*. OE *sum*.
- somer**¹, *sb.* summer, *s. tyd* (time) 1054, *s. seson* 1166, *somerday* 91, *somers day* 1287. OE *sumor*.
- somer**², *sb.* pack-horse, 1035, 1050. AN *sumer*, OF *somier*.
- sonder**, *-un-, adj., adv.* separate, various, 81, 341 broken; 1463 *cutted s.* (asunder); *in s.*, asunder, 7 *in s. seyre*, 357, 369, 844, 880, 935. OE *sundor*, *onsundran*, ME *in s.* partly f. ON *i sundr*. - *v.* 12 *sonderd seyre*, pret., took out, 791 *s. sere* (intr.), go different ways, pp. *s. -d (sere)*, divided, 840, 858, 860. Late OE *sundrian*, *synd-*.
- sonderman**, *sb.* messenger, *1062. See OED *sandesman*. S *sondran*, L *seruant*. See *sand*² + *man*; -*er* perhaps f. ON gen. ending -*ar*.
- son(e)**, *su(y)n*, see *so(y)n(e)*.
- soper(e)**, *sb.* supper, 1338, 1457. OF *soper*.
- sore**, *-a, sb.* pain, grief, trouble, 986, 1031 disease, 1047 *sare*, 1214; *adj.* painful, grievous, bitter, distressed, 74, 139, 295, 297, 305 L *sory*, *498, 1108 *sare*, suffering pain from wound, 1161, 1189 *sere and sare*, etc. OE *sār*. - *adv.* *so(y)re, -a*, painfully, etc. greatly, 116 *soyre*, 125, 152 hard, tight (with *bynd*), also 364), 208, 273, 328 *sare*, 407, 436, 621 closely, hotly, 866, 1143, etc. OE *sāre*. - *v.* *sore*, tr. give pain to, 102. F. *adj.* Cf. OE *sārian*, be pained.
- sorely**, *adv.* sadly, bitterly, 1194, 1405; 441 see *sewrlly*. *Adj.* + OE *-lice*.
- sory**, *-a, adj.* sorry, sad, wretched, vile, 128, 513, 595, 622 *s. syzt*, 696 *s. and synfull*, 840, 866 *sary*, etc. OE *sārig*.
- sorow**, *sb.* sorrow, 122, 181, 299, 408, 442, 497, etc. OE *sorh*, -*g.* - *v.* 760; *pres. p. soro(w)and* 356, 1277, 1528; -*ynng* 1428; *vbl sb. -ynng* 489, 609, 1019, 1405, 1420, etc. OE *sorgian*.
- sort**, *sb.* lot, share, 264, 267, 274. = OF.
- sotell**, *su-, adj.* subtle, cunning, ingenious, 70, 337, 408, 633, 704, 805, 893, etc. OF *so(u)til*.
- sotelte**, *su-, sb.* cunning, trick, ingenious, device, 15, 514, 646, 825 note, 1010, 1037, 1425. OF *soutiltē*.
- soth(e)**, *-u-, sb.* truth, 4, 95, 96, 186, 238, 791, etc.; *for soth*, in truth, indeed, 111, 470, *forsoth(e)* 152, 235, 448, 502, 594; *adj.* true, 330. OE *sōþ*.
- sothfast**, *adj.* soothfast, true, faithful, 1181, 1209. Prec. + *fast*, q.v. OE *sōþfæst*.

- sothly, *adv.* in truth, truly, 116, 533, 565, 892, 1204, 1441, etc. Adj. + OE *-lice*.
- souera(y)n(e), *-rin, -rand; suf(f)eran(d), -ayn, sb.* sovereign, lord, ruler, 13, 182, 189:9 (or adj.), 413, 471, 649, 666 (or adj.), 864, etc.; *adj.* sovereign, supreme, principal, 189:2 *s. syre* (also 290, 651), 191, 263 *s. hed* (also 842), 394, 537 *s. god*, 565, 1325 *s. sele*, supreme bliss, 1476 *s. sesons*, festival seasons, see note, etc. OF *soverain*.
- souerance, *sb.* authority, -ies, rulers, 545, 710 *þat s., L the soueranyys*. F. prec.
- soueranly, *adv.* splendidly, 1457. Adj. + OE *-lice*.
- sowke, *v.* suck, 127. OE *sūcan*.
- sownd¹, *sb.* sound, noise, 51, 1084. AN *soun*, OF *son*.
- sownd², *-ou-, adj.* sound, unhurt, safe, 116, 201, 1302; *adv. s. slepand* (asleep) 1343. OE *gesund*.
- sowndly, *adv.* safely, *174 L *savely*, *591. Prec. + OE *-lice*.
- sowr(e), *adj., adv.* sour(ly), bitter(ly), 1117 *dearly*, 1311; *sawre ne swete* 929. OE *sūr*.
- sowth, *-ou-, adv., quasi-sb.* 1232, 1378. See *north*. OE *sūþ*.
- space, *sb.* time 157, 166, 248, 342, *418, 473, 563 opportunity, 1484 lifetime (cf. 1225:3), etc.; place, 455. OF *espace*.
- spar(e), *v.* spare, 37, 49 and 82 read *s. f[ro]*, 233 *-se* imper. pl., 242, 254, 266 'left nothing undestroyed', 482 *spayrd*, pp., etc.; refrain (from), omit, forbear, 96, 532, 599, 621, 725, 1276 *save (spense)*, etc.; *s. and (or) spyll* (destroy, waste), 957, 1036, 1407, 1451. OE *sparian*.
- spark(e), *sb.* 241. OE *spærca, -ea-*.
- spech(e), *sb.* speech, talk, 117, 313, 386, 523, 524, 541, etc.; *s. and space* (time) 1094, 1371. OE *spæc, -êc*, earlier *spr-*.
- speciall, *adj.* 523. OF *especial*.
- specially, *-i, adv.* 634, 862, 882, 1393, 1461, 1474, etc. Prec. + OE *-lice*.
- specialte, *-y, sb.* specialty, favour, affection, 194, 536, 633 *in s.* OF *(e)specialtê*.
- sped(e), *sb.* success, good fortune, prosperity, advantage, aid, relief, 35, 107, 371, 475, 720, 800, 941, 1213, 1325, 1443, etc.; speed, swiftness, quickness (in *adv.* phrases, often for rhyme), *gud s.*, quickly, 104, 160, 176, 708, 832 plentiful, 959, 1171, etc., *full mekyll s.*, very soon, 1506. OE *spêd*. - *v. inf., pret. pp.* succeed, prosper, prove successful, 206, 261, 313, 468, 523:3, 728, 1357, etc.; cause to succeed or prosper, finish, etc., 386 dealt with, summarized, 523:8 comfort, 536 promoted, shown, 1301 quickly attended to, 1475 pp. *s. and spend*, over and past (of time), 1477 paid, 1518 brought to bliss, etc.; go with speed, hasten, 258, 514, 756, 1365, refl. 161, 402, 843, etc. OE *spêdan*.
- spedely, *adv.* quickly, 1409. Sb. + OE *-lice*.
- speyre, see *sperre*.
- speke, *v.* speak, 139 *spekkes* 2 sg., 297, 398, 427, 485, 532, etc.; *pret. spake* 24, 35, 56, 96, 104, 107, etc.; *pp. spokyn* 800, 1217 note; *vbl sb. -yng* 371, 621, 725, 728, 832, etc. OE *sprecan*, l. *specan*.
- spell, *sb.* speech, words, 400. OE *spel(t)*.
- spen, *v.* clasp, grasp (a spear), 524, 982. ON *spenna*.
- spence, *-se, sb.* expense, 1026 supply (of provisions), 1276, 1477. OF *espense*.
- spend, *v. inf., pret., pp.* spend, consume, pass, 259, 756, 801, 1225, 1289, 1320, etc. OE *spendan* or *aphet*. f. OF *despendre*.
- sper(e), *sb.* spear, 38, 177, 287, 402, 453, 508, 524, 982, etc. OE *sper(e)*.
- sperre, *sb.* spar, pole or piece of timber, 1399. ON *sperra, spar(r)i*; cf. OF *esparre*. - *v. sper(r)e, speyre, spare*, bar or bolt (a door), fasten, 348, 695, 697, 1017, 1079, 1426 shut off, etc. Prob. f. ON *sperra*; cf. OE *gesparrian, besp-*.

- spetuously**, *adv.* spitefully, 475. OF *despitous*, *adj.*, + OE *-lice*.
- spy**, *sb.* 227, 609. OF *espie*. — *v.* *spy(e)*, spy, look out (for), seek (to discover), 563, 634, 669, 1061, 1199, 1409, 1416, etc.; *spyre and s.*, 194, 225, 465, 547, 787, 928, 1087 note, etc. OF *espier*.
- spycery**, *sb.* spicery, spices, 1407. OF *espicerie*.
- spyll**, *v.* *spylt*, *pret.*, *pp. tr.* destroy, waste, squander, 111, 165, 189, 313, 475, 531, 1365 (refl.), 1412, etc., shed (blood) 582; collocations with *spare*, *q.v.*; *intr.* perish, 107, 432 (? *tr.*), 693, 1077, 1247. OE *spillan*.
- spyre**, *v.* inquire, 226 spied out, L *espyed*, cf. 225:6, 553, 1117; collocations with *spy(e)*, *q.v.* OE *spyrian*.
- spytfully**, *adv.* spitefully, angrily, 418, 485. OF *despit* + OE *-full* + *-lice*.
- spytt**, *v. pret.* spat, 721. OE *spittan*.
- spole**, *v.* spoil, destroy, plunder, 254, 266, *599, 608, 870, 1412; *vbl sb.* -*yng* 990. OF *espoillier*.
- spushed**, *sb.* marriage state, wedlock, 82. OF *sp(o)us*, *m.*, *-e*, *f.* + OE *-*hædu*, cf. *-hād*.
- spoussyd**, *v. pp.* married (abs.) 37. OF *esp(o)user*.
- spowsall**, *sb.* wedlock, 385. OF *esp(o)usaille*.
- spowte**, *sb.* spout, 1426. Orig. uncert. Cf. Flem. *spuyte*, *sb.*, and ME *spouten*, *v.*, ON *spýta*, to spit.
- spred(e)**, *v. inf., pret., pp.* spread, 285, 503, 523 struck down, 592 over-run, 682, 843, 1113; *spryng and s.*, *s. and spryng*, 8, 41, 386, 1371. OE *sprædan* (in comps.).
- spret**, *sb.* spirit, 495, 498, 523. OF *esprit*.
- spryng**, *sb.* fountain, 344 *well s.*, 918, 1456. OE *spring*, *-y-* — *v.* spring (up), (a)rise, issue, 8:9 *vp s.*, 38 begin, 82, 122, 209 *owt s.*, 879 (*owt of*), etc.; collocations with *spred(e)*, *q.v.*; *pret. sprang(e)* 117, 160, 386, 1371. OE *springan*.
- stabyll¹**, *sb.* stable, cow-house, 1250. Cf. *stall*, *sb.* OF *estable*.
- stabyll²**, *adj.* stable, firm, 306, 939, 1043, 1176 steadfast, not fickle, 1212, 1324, etc. AN *stable*, OF *estable*.
- stably**, *adv.* 245, 340, 810, 877, 1046, 1198, etc. *Prec.* + OE *-lice*.
- staff(e)**, *-ue, sb.* staff, 92 *walkyng s.*, 96, 201, 234, 881, 966, *1064, etc. OE *stæf*.
- stage**, *sb.* story of a building, 26 *Gen.* 6:16 (of Noah's ark) *A.V.* stories, *New Bible* decks, 666 abode; station, position, 713; period of time, 269, 278, 380, 521 occasion, etc. OF *estage*.
- staker**, *v.* stagger, 978. ON *stakra*.
- stalked**, *v. pret.* walked softly, stealthily, 1165. OE *bistealcian*.
- stall¹**, *sb.* place, seat, 322 in *stede and s.*, everywhere, continually (see OED *stall*, *sb.*¹ 1 note), 431, 1133; stall, stable or house for cattle, 935, 1088, 1250. Cf. *stabyll¹* and *Owl and Nighting.* 629. OE *st(e)all*. — *v.* place, 169, 179. *F. sb.*, cf. OE *stellan*, OF *estal(l)er*.
- stall²**, *v. pret. tr.* stole, 395, *stale* 1250; *pp. stolyn* 1031, *stolne* 1310; *intr. stollyn*, stolen away, 1470. OE *stelan*.
- stal(l)worthy**, *adj.* stalwart, strong, sturdy, 920, *superl. -est* 322; *stal-worthy* 62, 671, 1088, 1144. OE *stælwierþe*; ME *-y f. worthy*.
- stal(l)worthily**, *adv.* 355, 359. *Prec.* + OE *-lice*.
- stand(e)**, *v.* stand, be, 8, 52, 127, 137 *vp s.*, 149, 159, 164 *vp s.*, etc.; *pret. stud(e)* 14, 106, 136, 154 *s. vp*, 155, 843 *refl.*, 937, etc. *stod(e)* 100 *s. vp*, 207, 406, 409, 1054, 1088, etc.; *pres. p. -and* 1463. OE *standan*.
- stare**, *v.* 937. OE *starian*.
- starke**, *adj.* rigid, stiff, 881. OE *stearc*.
- start**, see *stert*.
- state**, *sb.* state, status, position, 186, 551, 680, 937, 1299, 1385, 1525, etc.; physical condition, body, 62, 66; person of high rank, prince, 1430. OF *estat* (see ME *astate*),

- Lat. *status*.
- stature**, *sb.* bodily form, build, 422. = OF.
- sted(e)¹**, *sb.* stead, place, 8, 15, 61, 66, 78, 103, 166, etc., *styd* 842; *stand* in *s.*, avail, 677; in *s.* and *stall*, see *stall*¹. OE *stede*, *styde*.
- sted(e)²**, *sb.* steed, horse, 479, 621, 738, 1088, 1403, 1404. OE *stēda*.
- sted(e)³**, *v. pp.* placed, 517; (in difficult or evil plight or certain condition) 180, 325, 340, 457, 518, 612:10, 694, 1020 pregnant, 1528; *stad* 896. The rhyme indicates *ǣ* also for 180, 517, 1020, ON *staddr*, *pp.* of *stedja*; ME *e*-forms *f. sb.* *sted(e)*¹.
- stedfast**, *adj.* steadfast, firm, 1487. OE *stedefæst*.
- stegh**, *sb.* ladder, 76, 77. ON *stigi*, Sw *stege*.
- steyled**, *v. pret.* rushed forth, came on, 509. Perh. OE **stiētan*, **stētān*; cf. ON *steyta*, Sw *stōta*, push.
- steke**, *v. s. styll*, conclude definitely (a story), 64; *pp.* *stokyn styll(y)*, shut (up), 1145, 1210, 1461. Prob. OE **stecan*, pierce, prick. Cf. next.
- stekyll**, *sb.* bar of a door, 1454. Rel. to *prec.*
- stele**, *sb.* steel, 505, 925 *trew as s.*, 1206 *styele*, 1215 *steylle*. OE *stȳle*, **stēle*.
- steme**, *v.* stop, check, 1430 *s.* and *styll*. ON *stemma*.
- stēpe**, *v.* step, 1384. OE *steppan*, *-æ-*.
- stere**, *v.* steer, rule, guide, direct, 289, 946, 988, 1359 *be in charge*, 1474 *steyr*; *refl.* 295 *control oneself*, 521 *conduct oneself*. OE *stieran*, *-io-*, *-ēo-*.
- stern(e)¹**, *sb.* star, 9, 100, 209, 210; *stern*, *pl.* 42, according to K CXXXVII prob. scribal error, not *repres.* OE *pl. steorran*. Cf. *sternys*, *pl.* 9, 100. ON *stjarna*.
- stern(e)²**, *adj.* stern, grim, bold, *s.* and *stowte* 240, 270, 272. OE *styrne*, *-ie-*, *-io-*. Cf. Luick, *Hist. Gramm.* §§ 268, 431.
- sternly**, *adv.* 341. OE *stiernlice*, etc.
- stert**, *v. pret.* (L *stirt*) started, *s. vp* 341, 355, 553, 978; *start vp* 359; *stert*, rushed, 982. OE **steortian*, **stiortan*, **styrtan*.
- steuen**, *-yn, sb.* voice, speech, 31, 62, 101 (*Gen.* 37:11), 157, 306, 398 L *voice* (cf. S 397:5), 717, 989, 1385 *right of speaking*, etc.; assembly, 177; bidding, command, 185, 642, 835, 1415, 1430. OE *stefn*, *stemn*, *f.*, voice; *m.*, period, time; cf. ON *stef*, fixed time, summons; *stefna*, summons to assembly, Sw *stämna*, assembly.
- steward**, *-erd, sb.* high administrative officer, steward, 104 *uninfl. gen.*, 108, 666, 671, 719, 750, 1359 *note*, etc. OE *stigweard*.
- sty**, *sb.* path, 463 L *way*. OE *stig*.
- styd**, *sb.* see *sted(e)*¹.
- stye**, *adj.* stiff, strong, 241 *stoutly built*, 650 *s. in stowre* (battle). OE *stif*.
- styfly**, *adv.* hard, 1422. *Prec.* + OE *-lice*.
- stye**, *v.* pierce, stab, 606 *refl.*, *pp.* *-ed* 742 L *slayne*. OE *stician*.
- styll**, *adj., adv.* still, quiet(ly), soft(ly), 14 *untouched*, '(leave) alone', 27 *safe*, 52:2:12 (sleep) *soundly*, 64, 101 *secret*, 497, 670 (be) *left*, 717, 1124, 1335, etc.; *collocations with lowd*, *q.v.* OE *stille*. — *v.* calm, 1309, *silence*, *subdue*, 1430. OE *stillan*.
- styllly**, *adv.* 274. OE *stillice*.
- stynke**, *sb.* stench, 1253, 1528, 1531. *F.v.* — *v. pres. p. -and* 1249. OE *stincan*.
- stynt**, *v.* stop, cease, 191, 353, 558, 578, 628. OE *styntan*.
- styr(e)**, *v.* stir, move, provoke, set on foot (strife), 127, 478, 591, 642, 818, 897, 1064, 1118, 1137 (*refl.*) *bestirred himself*, 1250, etc. OE *styrian*.
- styth**, *adj.* strong, undismayed, 1327. OE *stip*.
- stody**, *sb.* state of anxious thought, 536. OF *estudie*. — *v. pres. p. stodeand*, in *hesitation* or *perplexity*, 1335. OF *estudier*.
- stok(k)e**, *sb.* stock, log, 527; *pl. -s, sett in s.* (punishment), 910. OE *stoc(c)*.

- stol(l)yn, stolne**, see *stall*².
- ston(e)**, *sb.* stone, rock, 52 *salt s.*, 78, 159, 167, 231, 241, 290, 748, etc. OE *stān*. — *v. pret.* stoned 857 *s. to ded*; *pp.* stoned to ded 238, stoned 674, 748. F. *sb.*
- stopped**, *v. pp.* 1426. OE (*for-*) *stoppian*.
- store**, *sb.* store, possessions, supply, 119, 152, 167, 922 *stoure*, 991, 1232, etc.; live stock, 80, 102, 497, *540, 590, etc. OF *estor*.
- story, sb.** (hi)story, 2, 21, 64, 190, 224 *store*, 237, etc. AN *estorie*, OF *estoire*.
- storme, sb.** 149, 1156. OE *storm*.
- stound¹**, *-ow-*, *sb.* time, while, moment, 358, 509, 520, 606, 982, 1462, etc. OE *stund*.
- st(o)und²**, *v. pret.* stunned, 177 amazed, 1496 tortured; *pp.* 280. OF *estoner*.
- stoure, -wre, sb.** combat, battle, hardship, 151, 180, 253, 280, 516, pl. -s 1371, 1504, pains, sufferings, etc. OF *estour*. (For *stoure* 922 see *store*.)
- stowt(e)**, *adj.* proud, fierce, coupled with *stern(e)*², q.v. OF *estout*.
- stray**, *v.* 479. OF *estraier*.
- strayd**, *v. pp.* spread, scattered, *dystroyd and s.*, 1421. OE *strēgan*.
- strayt**, *adj.* narrow, 463; *sb.* narrow passage, 1058. OF *estreit*.
- stra(y)tly**, *adv. s.* sted, placed in straits, sore beset, 457, 599, 1157, 1163, 1277, 1306, 1371, 1498; *stretly*, closely, 332. Prec. + OE *-lice*.
- strang¹**, *-o-*, *adj.* strong, 26, 178, 184 * more *s.*, 191, 216, 231, 233, etc. OE *strang*, *strong*.
- strang²**, *adj.* strange, foreign, 102 *s. men* (*Gen.* 37:25 ff.). OF *estrange*.
- strangeld**, *v. pret.* strangled, 1315. OF *estrangler*.
- strem(e)**, *sb.* stream, 231, 1426. OE *strēam*.
- strength, sb.** strength, 197, 232, 253, 354, 356, 455 force, army, 622 strong position, 647 stronghold, etc.; *-ht* 854 note, 1139, 1141, 1496. OE *strengo*, *strengþo*. — *strengþ*, *v.* strengthen, 1462. OE **strengan*.
- strett(e)**, *sb.* street, road, way, 285, 330 *be way ne s.*, anywhere, 748, 926. OE *stræt*, *-ē-*. Lat. *strāta* (*sc. via*).
- stryf(e)**, *-ue, sb.* strife, 65, 195, 274, 353, 436 fight, 1250; (for rhyme) distress, trouble, *148, 1283, 1336 *went with s.*, came to grief. OF *estrif*. — *v.* contend, fight, fall out, 250, 253, 325 *strutt and s.*, quarrel and dispute (cf. *sturt*) 445, 558 deal cruelly (*with*), 1474; struggle, strive (*agayns*), 824, 1508; *vbl sb.* *stryuyng* 191, 196. OF *estriver*.
- stryk(e)**, *sb.* stroke, line, *824. OE *strica*. — *v.* strike, 159, 234 *s. down*, 685, *978, 1078 *s. of* (off), 1121, 1125 *strykke of* (off); *pret.* *strake* 809, *894 note, 1422, *stroke* 159, 216 *s. of* (off), 979, 1126 *s. down*; *pp.* *strekyn* 201, 290 *s. of*, read *s. o[wt]*, see *harns*. OE *strīcan*.
- stroy(e)**, *v.* destroy, 106, 145, 155, 180, 211, 215, etc.; *s. vp* 190, 599, 897, 1111, 1138. Aphet. f. *dystroy(e)*, q.v.
- stroke, -a-, sb.** 216, 467. OE **strāc*. Cf. *stryk(e)*, *v.*
- strutt**, *v.* swell, contend, quarrel, 325, see *stryf(e)*, *v.* Cf. OE *strūtian*, stand out stiffly, be rigid, and Sw *strutta*, strut, Germ. *strotzen*, swell out, bulge.
- sturt**, *sb.* contention, violent quarrelling, *with s. and stryfe* 568, cf. *stryfe* 325. Metathesis of *strut*, *sb.*, cf. prec.
- substance, sb.** 824 the building itself (of the temple), 1517 material. = OF.
- suf(f)eran(d)**, *sb., adj.* see *souera(y)-n(e)*.
- suffer(e)**, *-ur, v.* suffer, 138, 171, 399, 434, 437, 551, 624, 1190, etc.; wait patiently, 1506 note; permit, 269, 1222. AN *suffrir*, OF *sof(f)rir*.
- sug(g)ett**, *sb.* subject, dependant, 101, 853. OF *suget*.

suyn, see *sew(e)*³.
sulpyng, *sol*, *vbl sb.* defiling, 137
 consumption (*Ex.* 3:2) L *wastyng*,
 1471 L *spoiling*, note: prob. f.
 Scand.
sulse, 250:2, read *fulse*, see *fowl(e)*²,
 v.
sum, *adv.*, see *how*. Scand. *sum*, *som*.
summond, *v. inf.* summon, 383. OF
somondre, *sumundre*.
sumwhat, *indef. pron.* something, 468.
 See *som* and *what*.
sun(e)¹, *-o-*, *sb.* sun, 9, 100, 248, 441
 sunrise, 467, 1054, etc. OE *sunne*.
sun(e)², *-o-*, *sb.* son, 1, 21, 34, 45, 48,
 196 *soyne*, 1127 *uninfl. gen.*, 1357,
 etc.; *brothyr (-ur) s.* 35, 62, *systur*
s. 581, *s. wyfe* 376, 1357; cf. *suns*
(wyfes), *gen. pl.*, 374, 375. OE
sunu.
sup(p)ose, *v.* 362, 504, 513, 635, 674,
 724, 979, 1391 *believe*, etc. OF
sup(p)oser.
sure(ly), see *sewr*, *sewrlly*.
surpryse, *v.* surprise, attack, 767. OF
surpris(e), *pp.* of *surprendre*.
surquidry, *sb.* pride, *1170. OF
s(o)urcuiderie.
sustinance, *sb.* sustenance, 927. AN
sustenance, OF *so(u)stenance*.
sutell, *sutelte*, see *sot*.
suthern, *adj.* southern, 200 (*Num.*
 21:21 ff.). Read ? [*soueran*] = L.
 OE *sūþerne*.
suthnes, *sb.* truth, 1037. See *soth(e)* +
 OE *-nes(s)*.
swa, see *so*.
swayn, *sb.* boy, son, 1018. ON *sveinn*.
swalowand, *v. pres. p.* swallowing, 323
 (abs.) eater (*Judges* 14:14). OE
swelgan.
swapped (*of*), *-o-*, *v. pret.* struck (off),
 510 L *stroke of*; *swopped (of)*, 298.
 Prob. imit. of resounding blow.
 Perhaps assoc. with OE *swāpan*, tr.
 sweep (with broom), brandish
 (sword).
swelt, *v. die*, 614. OE *sweltan*.
swer(e), *v.* swear, 942, 997, 1504;
pret. swere 466, 518, *sware* 529,
 572, 1060, 1127; *pp. sworn(e)* 245,
 338. OE *swerian*.

swete, *swē(y)tt*, *adj.* sweet, 329, 344,
 426, 759, 781, 929, etc., *comp.*
swettur 331. OE *swēte*.
swett, *sb.* sweat, with *swynke* (toil)
 and *s.* 19 (*Gen.* 3:19). OE *swāt*,
 sweat; blood. ME *-e* f. v. — *v. s.* and
swynke 945. OE *swātan*.
swettenes, *sb.* sweetness, 323. OE
swētnes(s). Cf. *adj.* above.
swyer, *sb.* squire, 713. OF *esquier*.
swylk(e), *dem. adj., pron., such*, 1, 80,
 108, *138, 144, 146, etc., *sqwylke*
 248; *sych* 581, 1364, 1377. OE
swelc, *-i-*, *-y-*.
swyn(e), *sb.* (*uninfl. pl.*) 147, 476,
 1481 (*gen. sg.*) *swynyse flesch*, 1486.
 OE *swin*.
swynk(e), *-i-*, *sb., v.* toil, 870 L; for 19
sb., 945 v., see *swett*. OE *swinc*, *sb.*,
swincan, v.
swyre, *sb.* neck, 57. OE *swēora*, *swira*.
swyth, *adv.* swiftly, 557, *als s. as*, as
 soon as, 688. OE *swīpe*.
swythly, *adv.* = *prec.* 298, 510. OE
swiþlice.
swolow, *sb.* swallow; *-s* **brydes*, L
swalow birds; *swolws nest*, L
swalow nest, 1287. OE *swéalwe*.
swopped, see *swapped*.
sword, *sb.* 58, 60, 234, 298, 510, 539,
 etc. OE *sw(e)ord*.
swoun(e)d, *v. pret.* swooned, 358,
 614. Cf. ME *swouning*, *vbl sb., f.*
iswowen, *pp.*, OE *geswōgen*, *over-*
come, *dead*, OE *inf.* as in *āswōgan*,
suffocate.

T

For *th* see *þ*.

ta¹, *sb.* toe, 1492. OE *tā*.
ta², *to*, *to(y)ne*, *tane*, *v.* see *take*.
tabernakyll, *sb.* 168, 169, 185, 188,
 194, etc. OF *tabernacle*.
table, *sb. pl. -s*, tables of the law, 163,
 167. = OF.
tayd, *sb.* toad, 144. OE *tāda*, f. *tādige*.
ta(y)le, *sb.* tail, 143, 337, 1352 note;
fro tope to tale 730, see *tope*. OE
tæg(e)l.
tayled, *v. pp.* entailed, settled, 951.
 AN *tailler*, OF *taillier*, *decide*,

- settle, cf. OF *taille*, sb.
- tailur**, sb. (stone-)cutter, 794. AN *taillour*, OF *-eur*, cutter, tailor.
- take**, v. take, 35, 56, 69, 287, 358, 396, 483 accept, etc.; give, 167, 556, 727, 837 refl. turn (*to*), pay (heed, attention) 58, 107, 159, 160, 176, etc. (see *tent*²); *ta* 90, 543, 602, 659 move, transport, 1133, 1172; *pret. toke* 21, 33, 45, 50, 116 entrusted, 554, 750, 1345, etc.; went, 549, 672; *tuke* 90 *t. kepe* (care), 375; *to* 281 note (L *toke*), 443 note; *pp. takyn* 163 L *gyven*, 402, 431 (refl.) given yourselves up, 647, *takyd* 17 (rhyme), *ton(e)*, *-a-* 48, 52, 166 caught (with), 254, 279, 290, 347, 403, 548, 750, *toyne* 1475, 1526, etc.; *toke his leue (at)*, took his leave (*at*, of), 141, *leue to take (of)* 297, see *leue*¹; *take on hand*, undertake, 164, 185, 192, 459; *t. to red*, take a decision, see *red(e)*¹ and cf. *t. consel(l)*, q.v.; *toke purpase*, made up his mind, 659, *his p. toyne* 1526. OE *tacan* f. ON *taka*. K XCV note 2, CLXIX.
- tale**, *tayl(l)e*, sb. tale, talk, 68 (*Gen.* 25:29 ff.), 78, 140, 177, 182, 200, 303, 323, 544, 1207, etc.; number (-ing), *tell be t.*, 42, 170. OE *talū*.
- talent**, sb. ancient weight and money of account, 1035, 1278 note, 1294, 1345; desire, lust, 335, 345. Lat. *talentum*; OF *talent*, will, desire.
- talkyng**, *vbl sb.* 894, 1445, 1460; *talken* 540. Rel. to *tale*, sb., *tell*, v.
- tame**, *adj.* tame, weak, faint, spiritless, 45, 650, 696, 1491 submissive; coupled with *wyld*, often abs., sometimes a mere tag for rhyme, 41, 67, 321, 371, 399, 572, 827, 931, 1390. OE *tam*.
- tang**, sb. tongue of a serpent, 199. ON *tang*, point. K CLVIII.
- tar(r)y**, v. 178, 253, 1404, 1519; *vbl sb. tareyng* 1464. Orig. obsc. Cf. OE *tergan* 'vex', OF *targier* 'provoke', Engl. *tary*. See OED *tarry*, note, and cf. Luick, *Hist. Gramm.* §430 Anm. 2.
- tast(e)**, sb. trial, taste, 1140 with *outyn t.*, indiscriminately, 1427. OF *tast*. - v. 1, 183, 303. OF *taster*.
- tech(e)**, v. *pret. -ed*, teach, 227, 412, 1267, 1371. OE *tācan*.
- te(y)nd**, *num. ord.*, sb. tenth, 6, 149 *tent*, 217, 821, 862, 1241. See *ten* + suff. *-d*, *-t*.
- teld**, sb. tent, 136, 664, 673. OE (*ge*)*teld*. - v. pitch (tent), 252, 580 *telled*, *pret.*; refl. take refuge, shut oneself up, 596, 1261. OE *teldian*.
- tel(l)**, v. tell, narrate, 2, 38, 39, 53, 78, 361, 398, 1011 distinguish, etc.; count, number, 27 add, 407, 440 *nowmer and tell*; *tell be tale*, q.v.; *pret.*, *pp. told*, told, 3, 19, 34, 45 said, 59, etc.; *tald* 46, 1311; *teld* 1062; counted, 151; *vteld* *266; *vbl sb. -yng* 632. OE *tellan*.
- teme**, sb. offspring, *barn t.* 859, 1130. OE *tēam*.
- tempe**, v. tempt, try, test, 1207, 1218. OF *tempter*.
- tempyl(l)**, sb. temple, 389, 391, 393, 397, 662 *tempyls*, pl., or read *tempyl*, 836, etc. OE *temp(e)l*, f. Lat. *templum*; OF *temple*.
- ten**, *num. card.* 99, 103, 109, 118, 144, 373 *-e*, etc.; *then* 27, 163, K CLXIV:15. OAngl. *tēn(e)*, WS *tien(e)*.
- tend**, *-t*, tenth, see *te(y)nd*.
- tender**, *adj.* 1509, 1514. OF *tendre*.
- tenderly**, *adv.* 307. Prec. + OE *-lice*.
- tene**, *teyne*, sb. harm, injury, anger, trouble, grief, 16, 88, 186, 281, 308, 368, 456, 577, 1198 *tenys and turfurs* (hardships), 1244 *tray (pain) and t.*, 1434; *adj.* angry, 1117. OE *tēona*, sb. - v. 182, 366, 547, 966, 987, 997, 1197, etc. OE *tēonian*.
- tenfull**, *adj.* harmful, malicious, 1314. OE *tēonfull*.
- tent**¹, sb. tent, 173, 252, 254, 580, 581, 584, etc. OF *tente*.
- tent**², sb. attention, care, *take t.*, pay attention, take care, 45, 50, 58, 133, 159, 183, 191, 410, etc. Aphet. f. *entent(t)*, q.v., *attent*. -

- v. inf., pret., pp.* tend, pay attention, attend (to), care, etc. 16, 68, 107 *t. and take hede* (heed), 140, 194 *to t.*, to be kept, 307, 396 *t. to skyll*, take every care, 629 listen (to my speech), etc.; *pres. p. tendand* 1191. From *sb. or attent*, *v.*
- terme**, *sb.* term, time, 428, 458. = OF.
- terrاند**, *sb.* tyrant, 1487, 1491, 1502; *tyrand* 637. OF *tyrant*.
- tyd(e)**, *sb.* time, 6, 18, 26, 27, 31, 70, 114, etc.; 347 *on a t.*, on one occasion, 580 *apon þat t.* OE *tīd*.
- tyghynges**, see *tythand*.
- tyl(l)¹**, *v.* draw, entice, cheat, 153, 1510; *tyllyd*, *pp.* gone, 47 (*Gen.* 18:1), cf. *Pur.* 605: *watz schunt to þe schadow under schyre levez.* (Or, for *tyllyd*, read ? *tyl[t]yd*, tumbled, lain down, leaning). OE *fortyllan*, draw away, seduce.
- tyl(l)²**, *prep.* to, until, 21, 43, 113, 314, 394, etc.; 956 *in t.*, into; postpos. 64, 398, 660, 974, 1019, 1032, etc. — *conj.* 12, 50, 92, 111, 127, 197, 620 *t. þat*, etc. ON *til*, O Nth *til*.
- tymber**, *sb.* 26, 823. OE *timber*.
- tym(e)**, *sb.* 45, 77 *mony t.*, 81, 90, 119, 259, 651, 1056 *life(-time)*, 1514, 1516 *note*, etc.; *to t. (þat)*, by the time (that), when, until, 239, 291, 510, 917, 923, 928, 1021; *fro t.*, *sen t.*, from, since the time (that), 150, 259, 1070; *what t.*, any time that, when, 260; *thre tyms* 1143, cf. *thryse* *ibid.*; *oft tyms*, see *oft*. OE *tīma*.
- tyne**, *v.* lose, 434, 869, 971, 1056, 1278; *pp.* *tynt* 1215. ON *týna*.
- tyrand**, see *terrاند*.
- tyrantre**, *sb.* tyranny, 1103. Prec. + *-re*. Cf. OF *tirannerie*.
- tytt(e)**, *tyte*, *adv.* quickly, soon, 172, 188, 213, 276, 279, 438, 647; superl. *tytyst* 225, *-est* 547. ON *titt*.
- tythand**, *sb.* tiding(s), news, 39, 63, 141, 179, 181, 197, etc.; *thythand* 182, 670 *tell t.*, tell the tale; *tythyng*, 38, 203, 207, 311, 404, 421, 1432 *þer t.*, these *t.*, L *thes tithinges*, etc.; *tyghynges*, pl. 90 K CLXIV:16; *tydynges*, pl. 886. ON *tīðendi*, IOE *tīdung*.
- to¹**, **tho**, *num.* 227, 31, see *two*.
- to²**, *v. pret.* took, see *take*.
- to³**, *adv.* too, in excess, 171:9, 396:4, 1503:1; local *adv. to and fro* 77, 278, 761 *t. a. fra*, 1177, 1360. See next.
- to⁴**, *prep.* 1:12, 5:6, 6:4, 9:6, 11:5:11, 16:6, 19:3, 115:1 in front of, postpos. 136, etc.; *te* 16, 1261 *note*; before *infin.* 1, 2, 3, 5, 7, 8, 9, 137 *to hyd*, L *at hide*, etc., (after or before *mod. aux.*) 34, 42:6, 733, 742, 1003, 1288 *note*, 1366, etc.; cf. 185 *gart* etc.; *to + sb.* as complement after *wurthe* 51; as, for, 97, 568, 658, 1360; compared with, 178, 840; *to þan*, until then, 824, cf. *to tym(e)*, *q.v.* — *conj.* until, 59, 240:6, 280:7, 337, 424, *436, etc. OE *tō*, *prep.*, *adv.*
- to-**, *pref.* (lit.) asunder; (intensifying) completely, see *flay*, *s(c)hend(e)*. OE *tō-*, G *zer*, Lat *dis-*.
- to ge(y)dder**, *adv.* 55, 175, 377, 603, 757, 1345, etc. OE *tōgædere*.
- togh**, *adj.* tough, 'elaborate' (tale), 635. OE *tōh*.
- toy3t**, *to(y)ght*, *sb.* thought, mind, 75, 115, 261, 345, 424, etc.; *with wyll and t.* 4, 61, 544; OE (*ge*)*þōht*. K CXXIX:6. — *v. pret.*, see *thynk(e)*.
- toyle**, *sb.* strife, 1152 L *doeing*. AN *toil*, OF *tooil*. — *vbl sb.* *tolyng*, 737 L *dooyng*. K CLIV:6. AN *toiler*, OF *toouillier*, *inf.*
- tokyd**, *v. pret.* punished, chastised, 247. OE *tūcian*.
- tokyn**, *sb.* token, sign, 48, 117, 187 *trace*, 286, 305, 592, etc. OE *tāc(e)n*.
- tokyngyn**, *-ken-*, *vbl sb.* indication, 935 *In a t.*, as a symbol, 564, *928 L *tithyng*. OE *tācnung* f. *tācnian*, *inf.*
- tolyng**, see *toyle*.
- tong**, *sb.* tongue, 132, 183, 217, 294, 625, 1490, etc. OE *tunge*.
- tope**, *sb.* top, *fro t. to tale* (tail), from beginning to end, 730. OE *top(p)*.

- torch**, *sb.* -es *lyzt*, torchlight, 1465. OF *torche*.
- torfur(e)**, *tur-*, *sb.* trouble, hardship, distress, harm, 314, 815 L *torfer*, 1198, 1367. ON *torföra*, -ri, difficult passage.
- tooth(e)**, *sb.* tooth, 199, 1504. OE *tōþ*.
- touch**, *v.* touch, 125, 503, 734, 974 mention, 1041, 1193, etc.; *pres. p.* -and, concerning, 807. OF *tochier*, *tu-*.
- toward**, *prep.* towards, 574. Cf. *ward*². OE *tōward*.
- town(e)**, *sb.* 233, 269, 292 *Cety*s and *t.*, 329, 392, 401 *Cetyes* and *towns*, 1134 *t.* and *Cyte*, etc.; collocations with *feld*, q.v. OE *tūn*.
- towr(e)**, -ou- *sb.* tower, 31, 647, 648, 649, 650, 653, 1116, etc.; *t.* and *town* *613, 1511, cf. 1373; *thourys*, pl. 308 K CLXIV:15. OF *tur*, *tor*.
- trace**, *sb.* trace, way, course, 1200, 1221, 1246, 1276, 1354, 1433, etc. = OF.
- tray**, *sb.* grief, affliction, 1244 *t.* and *teyne*, q.v. OE *trega*.
- trayn(e)**, *sb.* guile, trickery, 114, 153, 244, 304, 309, 438 (or ? delay, respite, OF *train*[e]), etc; *vnder t.*, deceitfully, slyly, 1514; *with owty*n *t.*, certainly (tag), 427, 1295, 1308, cf. OF *sans traine* and ME *w.o. les*(s)*e*. OF *traïne*.
- trayteyd**, *v. pret.* treated, spoke to, 1487. OF *tretier*, *traitier*.
- traytur**, -our, *sb.* traitor, 637, 639, 756, 760, 884, 1066, etc. OF *traître*, acc. *traitour*.
- tra(y)turly**, *adv.* treacherously, 178 L *Traturfully*, 636 L *traturesly*. Prec. + OE -lice.
- tra(y)vel(l)**, -u-, -all, *v.* toil, labour, 865, 923, 1507; suffer, 1244; travel (toilsomely), 945, 1232, 1456, 1457, *pres. p.* *traueland* 622. OF *travailler*. - *sb.* *trauele*, -ueyll, 358, 463, 869, 1232 -uayle, 1358 -uell, 1434 *with teyne* and *with traueyle*. OF *travail*.
- trechery**, *sb.* treachery, 635. OF *trecherie*.
- tre(e)**, *sb.* tree, 8, *13, 16, 47, 149, 467, etc.; wood (material) 662, 663. OE *trēo(w)*.
- trefty**, see *thryfty*.
- tre(y)st(e)**, *sb.* trust, hope, 112, 153, *of gud t.* (cheer), 363, 470, 893; *tryst*, or: trusty friends, 310. ON **treysti*, OE **trȳst*, cf. *v.* - *adj.* trusty, *t.* and *trew*, 400, 568, 1311. ON *treystir*. - *v.* 204, 342, 346, 462, 486 *trayst*, 617, *638 *trist*, pp., 667 *trysted*, 717, 1220, 1254 *trow* and *t.*, etc. ON *treysta*, OE **trȳstan*. K XXXIX note, XLV j, CV c.
- tremled**, *v. pret.* trembled, 696. OF *trembler*.
- treson(e)**, -own, *sb.* treason, 166, 637, 639. AN *treisoun*, OF *traison*.
- tres(s)our**, *sb.* treasure, 254, 266, 657, 658, 1085, 1144, etc.; *thr-*, 267, 543, 869, 957, 1139, 1475, etc. K CLXIV:15. OF *tresor*.
- trespas(s)e**, *sb.* trespass, transgression, 104, 291, 469, 472, 837, 1354, etc. OF *trespas*. - *v. pret.*, pp. -t; *t.* to (against) 445, 448, 533, 685, 986, *t. vnto* 776, *t. vntyll* 1257, etc. OF *trespasser*.
- trew**¹, *adj.* true, faithful, genuine, 64, 71, 128 (abs.) true son, 182, 220, 223, 1274, etc.; compar. -er 614. OE *trēowe*.
- trew**², *sb.* truce, 244 *peyse* and *t.*, 246, 340, 437 L *trews*, 438 L *trews*, 1092 forgiveness, L *trews*; *trews(e)*, pl. = *sg.* 197, 203, 244, 273, 544, 891 *in trewes*, cf. 1441, etc. OE *trēow*, pl. -wa, truth, faith.
- trewly**, *adv.* truly, honestly, *83, 486, 796, 800, 924, 1303, etc.; *throly* 218 K CLXIV:15, but prob. = *throly*¹. Adj + OE -lice.
- trewth**, *sb.* truth, faith, 96, 179, 1045, 1134, 1175, 1274, etc.; *trowth* 46, 220, 223, 283, 1092, *1174, etc.; *trawth* 800; *throwth* 1, cf. prec. 218. OE *trēowth*.
- trinite**, *sb.* Trinity, 48. OF *trinité*.
- tripage**, -y-, L *trev-*, *sb.* tribute, 269, 278. OF *treuage*, AN *triwage*, Pic. *trieuage*.

trystes, *sb. pl.* trestles, 1375 L *tristels*.
OF *trestes*.
trobyl, *v.* trouble, 1225. OF *trubler*.
trompe, *sb.* trumpet, 787. = OF.
trou, *v.* believe, 19, 45, 46, 91, 260, 285, 1136, etc.; *traw* 181, 487, 520, 743, 923, K CVIII d; *trou and trest* 1254; *trowed þem folke*, believed them to be people, 245; *vbl sb. trowyng*, 1196, 1479. OE *trēow(i)an*.
trugh, *-ur*, see *through*.
trumpeytte, *sb.* trumpet, 1403. OF *trompette*.
trusse, *v.* pack, *t. to geydder*, pack up, *1086; *t. of town*, leave the town, 1347 L *past the town*. OF *trusser*.
tub, *sb.* 1017. Prob. of Du orig. Cf. MLG, MDu *tubbe*.
tume, *adj.* empty, 1017. OE *tōm*.
tune, *sb.* tun, 1017. OE *tunne*.
turett(e), *sb.* turret, 653. OF *to(u)rete*.
turment, *sb.* torment, torture, agony, 500, 569, 1224, 1491, 1499, etc. OF *to(u)rment*. — *v. inf.*, *pret.*, *pp.* 366, 706, 1179, 1180, 1197, 1224, etc. OF *to(u)rmenter*.
turmentur, *sb.* torturer, executioner, 1520. OF *to(u)rmenteor*.
turnament, *sb.* tournament, 321, 559 violence. OF *torneiment*.
turn(e), *v.* 26, 55, 144, 291, 310, 312, 463, etc.; *tornes*, polite imp. pl. 296; *turn*, *pp.* 120 K CXXXII; *t. (vn)to (te) tene* (grief, injury), 16, 186, 308, 368; *t. . . mo(o)de*, change (one's) mind, 144 L, 1510, 1519; *t. give way (fig.)*, change one's mind, 1509. OE *tyrnan*, *turnian*, OF *to(u)rner*.
twanges, *sb.* thongs, straps, 357 L *thwonges*. OE *þwang*, *-o*.
twelf(e), *num. card.* twelve, 110, 121, 231, 244, 257, 446 *twelue*, etc. OE *twelf*, infl. *-fe*.
twelft, *num. ord.* 192. OE *twelfta*.
twyn, *twene*, *sb.* in *t.*, in two, 893, in *twene* apart, 1183. ON *tvinnr*, *tvennr*, double.
twyn(e), *twen*, *v.* divide, separate, (de)part, 114, 423, 595, 690, 844 *rend*, 932, 1516; end 190, 802. See

prec.

twyse, *adv.* twice, 389, 585, 873. OE *twiga* + gen. suff. *-es*.

two, *twa*, *num. card.* 9, 34, 48, 91, 136, 239 in *two*, 434, etc.; *tway* 33, 49, 93, 182, 185, etc.; *to* 227:4 L *twoo*; *tho* 31 K CLXIV:15. OE *twā*, *tū*.

þ, th

þan(e), *th*, see *þen*.

þanke, *sb.* thanks, 597, 1310. OE *þanc*, *-o*. — *v.* 41 *t. of* (for), 61, 220, 251, 343, 379, 444 *t. of*, 576, 598 *t.* + causal *that*-clause, etc.; *vbl sb. -yng* 1213. OE *þancian*, *-o*.

þar, *v. pret. -pres. need*, (impers.) 970 L *nedes*; *pret. þurt* 364 L *neddes*, cf. 249:2, 832 L *shuld*, 869 L *nedes*. OE *þearf*, *pret. þorfte*.

þare, *adv.* see *þer(e)*².

þarn(e), *v.* lose, 112, 176. ON *þarf*/*f*/*na*.

þat, *that*, *dem. pron.* 6, 7, 11, 13, 14:11, 58, 97, etc.; pl. *þo(o)*, *tho*, *þai*, sometimes *pers. pron.* and *defin. art.*, 15, 38, 48, 49, 50, 103, 120, 330, 338, 406, 809, 939 *þo folke*, etc.; *þo* as *sg. art.* 662, note, 708; pl. *þos*, *thos*, *þas*, 10, 33, 35, 39, 50, 51, 89, 162, 188, 263 *þos folke*, 897, etc. OE *þæt*, pl. *þā*; ME pl. *þos*, etc. f. OE pl. *þās*, *sg. þes*. — *rel. pron.* *that*, *which*, *who(m)*, 1, 2, 3, 4, 8, 14:9, 174, 229, 1311:5 note, etc.; *that* *which*, *what*, 32, 74, 106, 166, 256, 264, 1049, etc.; (often at head of sentence) *those who(m)*, 133, 241, 318, 769, 897:11 L *They that*, etc. — *conj.* (so) *that*, 1 *swylke — that*, 2, 3, 5, 8, 10, 16, 28, 43, 84, 94 *so — that*, 227, 462 *so — þat*, etc.; (after neg. sentence) *þat ne yt was*, without its being, *that was not*, L *Bot that it was*, 825. Cf. F *que . . . ne*.

þe¹, *the*, *def. art.* 1, 2, 4, 5, 6, 7, 279, 636 *te*, 670, etc.; for *þo(o)* as *def. art.* see *prec.* OE *þe* for earlier *se*.

the², *adv.* (with compar.) *the*, so much (the), 16 *foyles the more*, the more

- fools you, 132. OE *pē*, instr. case, cf. *þi*².
- the**³, *sb.* thigh, 670. OAngl. *pēh*, WS *pēoh*.
- þe**⁴, *the*, *pers. pron.* see *þei*.
- thefe**, *sb.* thief, 115, 1144, 1250. OE *þeof*.
- theft**, *sb.* 399. Non-WS *þeofþ*, *-t*.
- þei**, *thei*, *þai*, *pers. pron.* they, 8, 10, 11, 37, 39, 102, 103, 109, etc.; *þe*, *the* 24, 29, 36, 39, 52, 80, etc.; *gen. þer(e)*, *the(y)r*, *þar(e)*, *þa(i)r*, 3, 10, 14, 25, 29, 55, 138, 249, 384, 672, etc.; *obj. case þem*, *the(y)m*, *þam*, 8, 9, 12, 15, 36, 99, 212 L, 543, 544, 545, etc. For pl. *þo(o)* etc. as *pers. pron.* see *þat*, *dem. pron.*; *þei* with determinative force: *þei with In*, those within, 232, 679, cf. 543 *þei þat ware with in*; *subject. pred. attr. þem alone* 279. ON nom. *þeir*; *gen. þeir(r)a*, OE *þēra*; *obj. case ON þeim* (dat.), OE *þēm*, *pām*. — *abs. gen. þers*, 267, 1518, *þays* 1530. The *-s* prob. f. *his*.
- þeyn(e)**, *theyn(e)*, *adv.* thence, 483 *from t.*, 1184, 1379. Contraction of ME *thethen*, f. ON *þaðan*. K CVI f). Cf. Luick, *Hist. Gr.* § 382, Anm. 2.
- þem self(e)**, *them s.*, *pron.* themselves, 10, 122, 234, 235, 271, etc. See *þei*, *þem* + OE *-self*.
- þen**, *th-*, *adv.* then, 6, 7, 9, 11, 22, 162, 1001, 1018, etc.; *þan(e)*, *th-* 7, 33, 54, 60, 66, 78, 173, 1018, etc. — *conj. þen*, *th-*, than, 67, 90, 96, 143, 147, 184, 341, 826, etc. OE *þanne*, *-o-*, *-æ-*.
- then**, *num.* see *ten*.
- þens**, *adv.* thence, from there, 245. See *þeyn(e)*, *when*², *whens*, *whethyn*.
- þer(e)**¹, *their*, see *þei*; *þer(e)*, *þir(e)*, these, see *þis*.
- þer(e)**², *th-*, *dem. adv.* there, 4, 7, 11, 13, 96, 135, 557, etc.; *þor(e)*, *-a-*, 8, 29, 31, 35, 47, 79, 80, 868, etc.; *rel. adv.* where, 466, 706. OE *þær*, *-ā-*, *-ē-*, *þāra*; ME *þor(e)* prob. f. ON *þar*. K XCv note 3. — *comb. with prep. (adv.) þ.* *agayn* 619, 1081, 1120, 1525; *þerby* 28, 37 *ther by*, 93, 109, 162, etc.; *þerfor(e)* 14, 15, 24, 32, 90, 874 *þer for*, etc.; *þerform* 525; *þ. fro* 441, 516, 685, 690, 881; *þ. in* 5, 49, 124, 167, 267, 1456, etc.; *þer of* 12, 17, *þerof* 61, 135, 147, 467, *þare of* 439, *þorof* 1456, etc.; *þeron* 17, 300, *þer on* 56, 59, 258, etc.; *þer owt* *1124; *þ. tyll* 27, 100, 425, 432, 825, etc.; *þerto* 133, 167, 306, *þer to* 259, 466, *þer . . . to* 826, etc.; *þer with* 69, 167, 303, 342 *þerwith*, 508, 1309 *þor with*, etc.
- thew(e)s**, *sb. pl. habits*, 262, 496. OE *þēawas*.
- þi**¹, *thi*, *thy*, *poss. pron.* thy, 14, 19, 24, 25, 353, 354, etc.; *þin(e)*, *thyn(e)*: (before vowel) 19, 42, 69, 554, 646, 663, etc.; (abs.) 42, 326, 379, 539, 818, 971, etc. OE *þin*.
- þi**², *thi*, *thy*, *adv.* therefore, *for þi* (*th-*) 30, 74, 76, 129, 146 *for thye*, 248, 359, etc.; *for þi þat*, because, 214, 967. OE *þý*, instr. case of *dem. pron.*, cf. *the*².
- þidder**, *adv.* thither, 1295. OE *þider*. Cf. ME *ydder*.
- thyke**, *adj.* thick, *t. fold*, in great numbers, 774. OE *þicce*.
- thyng(e)**, *sb.* thing, 19, 28 *sum t.*, 40, 41, 235 *any t.*, 356 *a t. of noyzt*, a trifling matter, 396:5 *no t.*, etc.; *pl. uninfl.* 12, 139, 396:2, 483, 538, 1323 *thynke*, note, etc.; *-es* 22, 68, 250, 386, 387, etc.; *adv. no thyng*, by no means, not at all, 357 none (too pleased), 1495, see *no*. OE *þing*.
- thynk(e)**, *v.* seem, think, (with *pers. dat. hym thynke*, etc.) 417, 420, 576, 683, 720, 1382; (with *pers. nom.*) 675 *he thynkes*, 676 *impers.* (seems long to) or *pers.* (finds time long), 1253 *aftur t.*, desire; *imper.* 131, 174, 550; *pret. to(y)ght*, *toyzt* 7 *hym toyzt*, 12, 15 *he toyght*, 274, 356, 375, 757 *toygh*, etc. OE *þyncan*, seem; *þencan*, think. K CXXIX:6 (dissimilation f. *þ* to *t* in *pret.*).
- þis**, *this*, *thys*, *thes*, *dem. pron.* 1, 2, 3, 98 *thes*, 667, 670, 1237, etc.; *pl. þi(e)s*, *th-* 40, 83, 90, 133, 174, 670, 1207, 1499, etc.; *thes* 210;

- þer(e)*, *þeir*, 6, 48, 78, *140, 150, 1012, 1205, 1360 L *thes*, etc.; *þir(e)*, *þi(e)r*, *þyr*, 1011, 1065:3:7, 1070, 1081, 1453 L *thes*, 1502 L *Thes*, etc. (For pl. *þos*, etc. see ME *þat*.) OE *þis*, neut. of *þes*, masc. For r-pl. cf. ON *þeir* m., *þær* f., those.
- þi self(e)*, *pron.* thyself, 312, 356, 476, 1099, 1223, etc. See *þi*¹ + OE *-self*.
- þo*, 31 see *two*.
- þof*, *concess. (cond.) conj.* though, if, 103 *no wounder was þof he wer wude*; for all *þof* see *all*, adv. ON *þó* f. **þauh*. Cf. Luick § 382:1.
- þonour*, *sb.* thunder, 148, 190, 449. OE *þunor*.
- þor(e)*, *-a-*, *adv.* see *þer(e)*².
- þou*, *pers. pron.* 14, 19, 24, 25, 26, 35, 45, 65, 181 G. Stern: [*þei*] = L, *Engl. Studien* 59, p. 281, etc.; obj. case *þe*, *the* 19, 26, 35, 42, 92, 326, 382, 424, etc. OE *þū*; *þē*.
- þows(s)and*, *num. card.* thousand, 23, 151, 215, 237, 252, 272, 513 *thowsan*, etc.; pl. *-es* 31. OE *þūsend*.
- þraldom*, *sb.* bondage, 121. See next + OE *-dōm*.
- þrall*, *sb.* 318, 417 *þrale*, 850, 1235, 1276. OE *þræl* f. ON *þræll*. See Björkman, *Scand. Loan-words*, pp. 19, 167.
- þrast*, *v. pret.* pressed, rushed, *1115. OE *þræstan*, writhe; cf. ME *þryst* f. ON *þrýsta*.
- þraw*, *sb.* time, a brief while, 266, 706, 1115 *in a t.*, suddenly, 1136, 1504 *in þer t.*, by turns. OE *þræg*.
- þraws*, *sb. pl.* pangs, woes, 1218. Orig. uncert. Cf. OE *þrawu*, affliction, *þrōwian*, suffer. (K CVII = prec.)
- þred*, *sb.* thread, 97. OE *þræd*, *-ē*.
- þre(e)*, *num. card.* 19, 23, 25, 26, 149, 151, 644, etc. OE *þrēo*.
- þre(e)yst*, *sb.* thirst, 343, 344, 470, 920, 1448 note, 1456. OE *þurst*.
- þrepe*, *v.* inveigh against (*again*), 'pursue', *550. OE *þrēapian*, rebuke.
- þresch*, *v.* thresh, 284. OE *þerscan*, I. *þrescan*.
- þrett*, *sb.* threat, 532. OE *þrēat*. - *v.*
- þreytt*, threaten, 1523; *pret.* *þrett*, 601, 1498, 1504. OE *þrēatian*.
- þryd(e)*, *num. ord.* third, 8, 22, 41, 88, 145 L *third*, 474, etc. OE *þridda*.
- þryfty*, *-e-*, *adj.* thriving, flourishing, strong, 321, 643 L *goodly*. Cf. ON *þrift*, prosperity, and ME *þryue*, *v.* OE suff. *-ig*.
- þryng*, *v.* press, rush, throw, 104, 1522; *pret.* *þrang* 982, 990. OE *þringan*.
- þryse*, *adv.* thrice, 209, 446, 643, 1143:5 (cf. I. 6: *þre tym*s), 1146. OE *þrīga* + adv. gen. suff. *-es*.
- þryst*, *v. pret.* thrust, 990. ON *þrýsta*.
- þryt(t)*, *L -ir-*, *num. card.* thirty, 26, *182, 321, 323, 327, etc.; *þyrt* 255. OE *þrītig*.
- þryue*, *v.* thrive, *274, 897. ON *þrīvask* (refl.), Sw *trivas*.
- þroly*¹, *adv.* violently, fiercely, eagerly, 218 earnestly, L *besyly* (cf. *trewly*), 982, 1498, 1523. ON *þrálīga*, f. *þrár*, adj.
- throwth*, see *trewth*.
- through*, *prep., adv.* through, 1, 5, 18, 19, 81, 156, 186, etc.; *trugh* 128, *turgh* 983, *thurgh* 6, *throught* 847, *thurght* 982, *through* 305, 375, *throw(gh)* 313, 370, 785; *t. owt*, right through, throughout, 154, 201, 242, 402 *trowgh owt*, 1122 *throught owt*. OE *þurh*.
- thrum*, *sb.* troop, company, 237 *on a t.*, in a body, 643 L *cumpany*. OE *þrymm*.
- þus*, *thus*, *adv.* 2, 9, 40, 41, 60, 370, etc. OE *þus*. - Comb. with *gayte*, see *gate*.

V

- vayle*, *sb.* vale, 200. OF *val*.
- vayn*, *sb.* vein, 1463 note. OF *veine*.
- vayn(e)*, *adj.* vain, 1240; *in v.* 359, 418, 420, 683, 1060, etc. OF *vain*, fem. *-e*.
- valow*, *sb.* value, 869. OF *value*.
- velany*, *sb.* villainy, 238, 466, 522,

- 669, 671, 1461, etc. OF *vilanie*.
vencusyd, *v. pret.* vanquished, won (the battle), 522. OF *vencus*, pp., f. *veintre*, inf.
veneson, *-yson*, *sb.* venison, 69, 70, 73. AN *veneso(u)n*, OF *veneson*.
venga(u)nce, *sb.* vengeance, 326, 405, 768, 771, 864, 1237, etc.; *ven(g)iance* 144 'plagues', 146, 165, 290, 406, 411, 697 *-gians*, etc. AN *venia(u)nce*, OF *vengeance*.
venge, *v. avenge*, 238, 272, 366, 466, 572, etc.; refl. 366, 615, 1127. OF *veng(i)er*.
venomd, *v. pp.* poisoned, 145. OF *venimer*.
vermyne, *sb.* vermin, 145. OF *vermin*.
verray, *adj.* true, 935, 1023, 1363. AN *ver(r)ai*, OF *verai*.
vertu, *sb.* virtue, power, 1143, 1145, 1321, 1328. = OF.
ves(s)el(l), *sb.* vessel, 944, 1016; pl. *-s* 869, 1017, 1088; uninfl. (coll.) 254, 825, 1016, 1017, 1139, etc. AN *vessel*, OF *vaissel*.
vgly, *adj.* ugly, horrible, 405. ON *uggligr*, fearful.
vyag, *sb.* journey, campaign, 1073. OF *ve(i)age*.
vyce, *sb.* vice, 13. OF *vice*.
vycyus, *adj.* vicious, evil, 1211. OF *vicious*.
vyctory(e), *vi-*, *sb.* victory, 161, 162, 233, 248, 294, 343, etc. AN *victorie*, OF *-oire*.
vilansly, *adv.* villainously, wickedly, 1127. OF *vileins* + OE *-lice*. Cf. ME *velany*, *sb.*
vyle, *adj.* vile, miserable, 1106. OF *vil*, f. *-e*.
vyne, *sb.* vine, vineyard, 30, *wyn(e)* 145, 337 L *v-*, 401 L *v-*, 1420. OF *vi(g)ne*. Cf. *wyn(e)*¹.
vysett, *v. visit*, 1141. OF *visiter*.
vytell, *-all*, *-ale*, *sb.* victuals, food, 733, 865, 1074, 1075 *vytels*, pl.; *vetell* 252. OF *vitaille*. - *vitaylyng*, vbl *sb.* *1088. OF *vitailier*.
vmbrayd, *v. pret.* shaded, over-shadowed, 1166 L *vmbred*. OF *umbrer*, *umbrager*.
vmcast, *vm c.*, *v. pp.* surrounded, encircled 404, afflicted, 480, 839; *vmbe cast*, *pret.*, 893. Blend of OE *ymb(e)* and ON *um(b) + cast*.
vmsett, *v. pp.* surrounded, 749 covered (with hair), 1080 *vm s.*, 1482. *vm + sett*, q.v.
vmthynke, *v. imper.* 2 sg. bethink, remember, 1248:2 L *remembre* (l. 1: *Memento*). *vm + thynke*, q.v.
vn-, *neg. pref.*, un-, OE *un-*, *-on*, *-an*. ME *vn-* often separ. f. simple word, q.v. - *-sertayn* 552 in *v.*; *-cled(e)* 464, 677, 1455; *-clene*, 147, 1258; *-c(o)uth*, *-cowth*, unknown, strange, 176, 212, 336, 1156; *-dyscumfeytt* 276; *-doo*, *vndo*, open *1320, *-downe*, pp. destroyed, 131 L *for-done*; *-ethes*, scarcely, 269, 1160, 1184, *-ethly* 88, OE *unēape*, not eas(ily), + *-s*, *-lice*; *-fere*, weak, worthless, 917; *-frendly* 1240; *-hend* 1056; *-hyd*, uncovered, 970, see *hyde*²; *-honest*, foul (smell), 1196; *-knawn* 336, 583; *-lafull* 1106; *-lefull* 739; *-mesurabyll*, immeasurable, 1215, 1250, OF *mesurable*; *-resnabyll* 1212, OF *raison(n)able*; *-ryzt*, adv. 673, 838, 846; *-sald*, unsold, free (of charge), 733; *-sele*, misfortune, misery, evil, ruin, 363, 400, 905, 1209, 1241; *-slayn* 443, pp., see *slo(o)*; *-so(y)ght*, *-sogh*, *-soyzt*, not sought after, not asked (for), (often loosely in rhyme) plentiful, in full measure, readily, willingly, 4, 61, 92, 139, 399, 411, 416, 794, 1205 clearly, note, 1455, etc., pp., see *seke*³; *-stabyll* 1215; *-teld*, untold, *266, pp., see *tel(l)*; *-toyght*, unthought, out of use, 388, pp., see *thynk(e)*; *-trew* 352, 583, 1068, 1116, 1134; *-weld*, feeble, helpless, 68, 618, 780, OE *w(i)elde*, strong; *-wynly*, joyless, 459; *-wyse*, adj., 185, 277; *-wysly*, adv. 1159; *-wrschept* 1106; *-worthy* 191, 411; *-wroyzt* 1060, see *werk(e)*¹, v.
vnder, *prep.* under, 47, 62, 67, 100, 503 *Under*, 570, etc.; *adv.* underneath, 1492. OE *under*.
vnderstand, *v.* 28, 32, 79, 108, 140,

174, etc.; *pret.* -stud 103, 769, -stod(e) *663, 1016. OE *understandan*.

vndertake, *vnder t.*, *v.* undertake, receive, understand, warrant, pledge, 2, 856, 1020, 1322; *pret.* *vndertoke* 241 declared, 637. See *vnder + take*.

vnder tyde, *sb.* morning time, 465. OE *undern*, third hour of the day, morning, + *tyde*.

vntyll, *prep.* to, (postpos.) 56, 59, 92, 111, 338, 396, etc. ON **und*, up to, as far as, + *tyll*, *q.v.*

vntment, see *oyntment*.

vnto, *prep.* (un)to, 1, 5, 6, 12, 19, 29, etc. — *conj.* until, 672, 700, 1072, 1128, 1261. *vn-* of *vntyll* + OE *tō*.

vo(y)ce, *sb.* voice, 72, 397, 399, 583, 1464. AN *voiz*, *voice*, OF *vois*, etc.

voyde, *v. pret.*, *pp.* emptied, removed, 1025 turned out, 1385 driven away, L *flemed*. AN *voider*, OF *-i(er)*.

vo(u)chsaue, *vowch(e)saue*, (also separ. words) *v. s.*, *v.* vouchsafe, grant, bestow, 343, 806, 851, 1027, 1071, 1313, 1360 *v. pem s.*, 1462; *pret.* *vo(i)ched saue* 172, 1478; 379 *vowchsaue*, ? read *vowch[ed] s.* (L *vovched s.*), 393 *vowche sayue*, ? read *-e[d] s.* (L *vovchsave*). ME *vouch*, warrant, + *saue*, OF *voucher sauf*.

vow(e), *sb.* 293, 296, *299, 808. AN, OF *vou*. — *v.* 299. OF *vouer*.

vp, *adv.* up, 8, 15, 23, 77 *vp and down*, 78, 88, 100, 137, 164, 228, 830, etc. OE *up(p)*.

vpbrayd, *sb.* reproach, reproof, 1316. Prec. + OE *brægd*. — *-yng*, *vbl sb.* 1068 *-es*, *pl.* OE *-bregdan*.

vschew, *sb.* see *eschew*¹.

vse, *v.* use, practise, 25 *v. syn*, 95, 262, 336, 367, 384, 389, 399, etc. OF *user*.

vtterest, *adj.* superl. uttermost, outer-, last 923, *ot-* *558, 1264 *o. end*, Last Judgement. OE *üter(r)a*, comp. of *ūt*, + superl. suff.

vttmast, *adj.* utmost, outermost, last, 19 *v. ende*, cf. prec. 1264. OE

ūtmest.

v(u)s, *pers. pron.*, *us*, *obj. form of we*, *q. v.* 1, 3, 4, 16, 64, 101, 153 for *us*, 179:2 (*refl.*):3, 875, etc. OE *ūs*.

W

wach(e), *sb.* watch, 348; *w. men*, sentries, 1440. OE *wæcce*.

wag, *v.* stir, 656. Iter. on OE *wagian*, move, totter, sway, or *f. Scand.* Cf. Sw *vagga* (= ON), *sb.*, cradle; *v.* rock, waddle; ON *vaga*, *v.* sway from side to side. OF *Parall.* p. 218.

wage, *sb.* wage(s), reward, 380, 460, 521, 666, 713, 754, 1120, etc. = ONF. — *v.* pledge, *w. in wed*, put at stake, risk, 536. ONF *wagier*.

way, *sb.* 10, 47, 52, 56, 58, 69, 84 *in (on) his w.*, 141, etc.; *all way(s)*, always, see *allway*; *in ways*, here and there, 479. OE *weg*.

wayn, *sb.* waggon, 452, 1184, *1253, 1266. OE *wæg(e)n*.

waynd, *v.* shrink from, 1193 L *dred*. OE *wandian*.

wayred, *v. pp.* spent, converted, 1278. ON *verja*, invest.

wayt(e), *-tt*, *v.* lie in wait or ambush (for), watch (for), await, look, plan, 104, 551, 585, 669:4:7 inflict, 789 treat (*with*), 973, 1051, 1058, 1098 treat (*with*), 1286, 1436 *w. eftur*, L *espy aftir*, etc.; *wett*, watch, guard, 241 L *wayte*, cf. *Luick*, *Hist. Gr.* § 416; (*wayte* 1467 see *wytt*, know); *pret.* *waytd* 90, 510 aimed at, *wayted* 515, 1482 was watchful, took care, *waytt* 665, 1066 treated (*with*); *pp.* *wayt(e)* 484 treated (*with*), 1067, *-ed* to 1235 attended to, L *releved*; *pres p.* *-and* 516. ONF *waitier* (sense 'inflict' or 'treat' [with unkindness, etc.] perhaps *f.* ON *veita*), F *guetter*. — *sb.* wait, ambush (in: lie in wait), 525, 1060. ONF **wait*, *wet*, *m.*, F *guet*; *waite*, *f.*, F *guette*; perhaps partly from *v.*

waytte, *adj.* wet, 285:12 (*rh. latte*, late; cf. ll. 3, 8: *wett*, *q. v.*, *f.* OE), L *wete*. ON *våtr*, Sw *våt*.

- wake**¹, *adj.* weak, 1195, 1465, L *wayk(e)*; (*with wo and*) *woke*, sb. weakness 1173 = L (rh. *ō*, see OED *woke*, *adj.*, or incongruous rh.). Cf. *dry*, *fayn* as sb. OE *wāc*, cf. ME *weke* f. ON.
- wake**², *v.* intr. wake (up), 77, 357, 582, 816, 944, 1177, 1400 pres. p. -*and* (awake), 1422 be vigilant, 1462; (*with weakened meaning in allit. and rhyme*) live, be, 167, 297, 459, 556, 1491 note. OE **wacan*, *wacian*. — sb. *wynly w.* merry-making, 1411 note (*w.* = ? festivities). OE **wacu* in *nihtwacu*, cf. ON *vaka*, also: vigil (or eve) of festival, Sw. *vaka* as in *midsommarvaka*.
- wakyn**, *v.* wake (up); intr. pret. -*d*, 364, 370 arose, 583, 817; tr. 359 uninfl. pret., 1469. OE *wæcn(i)an*, be born; ON, Sw *vakna*, become awake.
- walke**, *v.* walk, pret. *welke* 1441; pp. -*ed* 1180; *vbl sb.* (attrib.) in: -*yng stafe* (staff) 92. OE *w(e)alcan*, roll.
- wall(e)**, *wal*, *sb.* 154, 225, 226, 227, 228, 233, etc. OE *w(e)all*, Lat. *vallum*. — *v.* pp. -*ed*, -*yd*, 265, 333, 732, 761, 956. F. sb.; cf. OE pp. *geweallod*.
- wand**, *sb.* wand, branch, rod, 8, 81, 140, 143, 147, 154, 193, 194, 209 sceptre, *Num.* 24:17, 360 rod, etc. ON *vǫndr*.
- wander**, *v.* 1313. OE *wandrian*.
- want**, *v.* lack, be wanting or lacking, pret. uninfl. 861, -*ed* 321, 646, 823, 1235, 1359, etc.; *vbl sb.* -*yng*, lack, shortage, 195 *watur w.*, 1375. ON *vanta*, impers.
- ward**¹, world, see *werld*.
- ward**², *adv.* 718 to *þe Cete w.*, L *toward the C.*, 926. Cf. ME *towerd*, prep., and *wheder ward* 222. OE -*ward*, suff.
- ward(e)**, *sb.* guard, watch-tower, ground between encircling walls, defensive works, 225, 368 pl. -*s* K: spaces. OE *weard*. — *v.* guard, fortify, 265, 761. OE -*ian*. Cf. next.
- wardyn**, *sb.* warden, watchman, 227.
- ONF *wardein*.
- wardly**, see *werldly*.
- ware**¹, -*rr-*, *adj.* aware, cautious, careful, prudent, 360, 396 careful in avoiding (*w. with*), 474 *wayre and wyse*, 581, 669, 1011, 1238, 1489, 1523, etc.; *werre (of)*, 59; *be(se) w.* (imper.), beware! 798, 986, 1310. OE *wær*.
- ware**², -*y*, curse, see *wer(r)e*².
- warysch**, -*esch*, *v.* heal, relieve, pp. -*yd* 751, -*t* 1145, 1267, 1456; protect, save, 126 *w. and warrand*, 1279 pret. -*t* helped. ONF *wariss-*, f. *warir*, inf.
- waryson**, *sb.* reward, (iron.) due punishment, 613. ONF *warison*.
- warlaw**, -*ow*, *sb.* traitor, wicked person, devil, warlock, 506, 510, 928, 1326. OE *wærloga*, *wē*.
- warly**, *adv.* cautiously, carefully, 81, 731, 893, 905, 1001, 1021, etc.; *werly* 212 L *besely*, 1304 L *wisely*, 1341. See *ware*¹ + OE *-lice*.
- warmed**, *v.* pret. tr. 807. OE **wierman*, *wer-*.
- warn(e)**, -*e-*, *v.* warn, advise, admonish, inform, 14, 112, 233, 353, 369, 475, 494, 532, 547, 655, 779, etc.; *vbl sb.* -*yng* 600 advice, 779 intimation, 962. OE *warenian*, *w(e)arnian*.
- war(r)and**, *sb.* protector, defender, 211 L -*ant*, 1364; warrant, 1390. ONF *warant*. — *v.* protect, 126 *warysch and w.*, 515, 931; warrant, (often as tag in rhyme: *I [or we] w.*) 95, 228, 557, 696, 854, 908, etc. ONF *warantir*.
- war(r)e**, -*e-*, *adj.*, *adv.* comp. worse, 132, 335, 456, 509, 841 *werre and werre*, 854, 900, 979, etc. ON *verri*, *adj.*, *verr*, *adv.*; *wars*, *wers(e)*, 143, 147, 436, 869, 889, 1015, 1206, 1413, etc. OE *wiersa*, -*y-*, *adj.*, *wiers*, -*y-*, *adv.*, infl. by ON. — sup. *warst*, -*e-*, worst, 353, 908, 914. OE *wierresta*, -*y-*, *adj.*, *wierst*, -*y-*, *adv.*, infl. by ON *verstr*, *adj.*, *verst*, *adv.*
- wasche**, *v.* wash, 1038 (refl.); -*e-* 1039 (refl.), 1319; pret. *wesch* 1042 (refl.) L *washt*; pp. *weschen*, -*yn* 938, 1043, 1456. OE *wascan*.

- wast**, *sb.* waste, desolate region, desert, 53, 313, 420; blemish, 183; *to (in)* w. wasted, spoilt, 486, 800, 923. ONF *wast(e)*. — *adj.* 4 void (*Gen.* 1:2), 198. ONF *wast*. — *v.* waste, destroy, (intr.) decay, wither, 122, 476, 561, 837, 879, 931, 1244, 1248 w. *away*, wither away (note), 1329 *a way to w.*, to drive away, etc.; *pret.* -*ed*, -*yd* 87, 477, 558, *wast* 692 w. *a way*, pined away; *pp.* -*ed*, -*yd*, 421 wandered (*ways wyde*), 481, 502, 1185, *wast (owt of)* 14 deprived (of), 186, 254, 303, 359, etc.; *waist* 148 L. ONF *waster*.
- water**, -*ur*, *sb.* 4 pl. -*s*, 7: 4 pl. -*s*, 7:5, 8 pl. -*s*, 10, 26, 27, etc. OE *wæter*.
- wath**, *sb.* ford, 230. Cf. *Josh.* chs 3–4 and 2:7. ON *vād*.
- wath(e)**, *sb.*, danger, harm, 88, 349, 901, 916 dangerous, 985, 1011, etc.; *wothe* 228. ON *vādi*.
- wax**¹, *sb.* 1278. OE *wæx*.
- wax**², *v.* grow, increase, become, arise, 10, 25, 792, 1100, *wex* 308:3, 1427 (? *pret.*); *pret.* *wex* 29, 36, 45, 62, 68, 199 ‘came’, L *was*, 231 L *waxed*, 308:4, etc., *wax* 178 arose; *pp.* *waxin* 134, 166, 366. OE *wæxan*.
- we**, *pers. pron.* 3, 11, 16, 32, 58, 64, 85, 103, 109, 875, etc.; obj. case, see *v(u)s*. OE *wē*.
- wed**, *sb.* weed, small plant, 1248. OE *wēod*.
- wedder**¹, *sb.* wether, ram, 61. OE *wēper*.
- wedder**², *sb.* weather, 449:7, pl. -*s* 449:11, 1054 *wynd and w.-s*. OE *weder*.
- wed(e)**¹, *sb.* garment, raiment, dress, 47, 70, 91 *wedow wedes*, 369, 508, 527, 545, 1476 note, see 91, etc. OE *wæd(e)*, -*ē*.
- wed(e)**², *wedd*, *sb.* pledge, pawn, 92, 94, 536 *in w.*, at stake, 1277 *layd in w.*, mortgaged. OE *wedd*. — *v.* inf., *pret.*, *pp.* *wed*, marry, 63, 64, 77, 85, 86, 88, 320, 373, 680, 1336, etc.; *vbl. sb.* 1323, *1326, 1355. OE *weddian*.
- wedohede**, *sb.* widowhood, 89. See next + OE -**hædu*, cf. -*hād*.
- wedow**, L *wi-* (*wy-*), *sb.* widow, 919, 920, 921; w. *wede(s)*, widow’s weeds, 91, 1476 note; uninfl. gen. 924 *þe w. sun*; widower, 89. OE *widewe*; masc. -*ewa*.
- wefyng**, *vbl sb.* weaving, w. *craft*, 1309 note, *Vulg. opus textrinum, Tob.* 2:19. OE *wefan*, inf.
- wegh(t)**, *sb.* weight, 505, 508, 709. OE *wight*, infl. by ON **veht, vétt*, and foll.
- wey**, *v.* weigh, 505, 1278. OE *wegan*.
- weke**¹, *sb.* week, 335 (rh. *ō*) L *woke*, pl. -*s* 297 L *wokes*; *woké* 1345. OE *wice, wicu, wucu*.
- weke**², *adj.* weak, 57. ON *veikr*. Cf. ME *wake*¹ f. OE.
- wekett**, *sb.* wicket-gate, 1464. ONF *wiket*.
- wekyd**, -*ed*, *adj.* wicked, 21, 146, 210, 332, 362, 370, etc. Cf. OE *wicca, wizard*.
- wekydly**, *adv.* 87, 115, 571, 724, 899. *Prec.* + OE -*lice*.
- wekydnese**, *sb.* 1263. *Adj.* + OE -*nes(s)*.
- welcom**, *adj.* welcome, 1116, 1322, 1394. OE *wilcuma*, *sb.* welcome guest, *wil-* ‘desire’, *sb.*, altered to *wel-* *adv.*; cf. ON *velkominn* (F *bienvenu*), but Germ. *willkommen*. — *v.* *welcom*, -*um*, 512, 538, 634, 732, 1068, 1114, 1357, etc. OE *wilcumian*.
- weld**, *sb.* possession, power, 119, 355, 994, 1111. OE *w(i)eld*. Cf. ME *vnweld*, *adj.* — *wold*, 404, 803, 1081, *wald* 844, (rh. *told*). OE *gew(e)ald*. — *v.* *weld*, wield, rule, use, manage, possess, enjoy, 43, 44, 62, 100, 107, 136 get, 371, 409, refl. 1366 manage, ‘live’, (note), etc.; *wepyn(s) w.*, 134, 151, 169, 402, 514, etc.; *pres. p.* -*and* 881, *all w.*, q. v. OE *w(i)eldan*.
- wele fare**, *sb.* welfare, 725, 1047. See *well*, *adv.*, and *fare*, *v.*, *sb.* Cf. ON *sb. velferð*, Sw *välfärd*.
- well**¹, *sb.* spring, fountain, 23, 63, 156, 177, 344 w. *spryng* (*sb.*), 553, 821 (fig.), 1426 *wels*, pl., etc. OE

- w(i)ella*.
- well**², *wele*, *adv.*, (*pred.*) *adj.* 4, 7, 16, 26, 40, 96 *uell*, 417 L, 838, 843, 1050, 1299, etc.; (with comp.) much: *w. wers* 143, 147, *w. leuer* 361, *weyle lese* 763, *w. mo* 845; comp. *bettur* 332, 1048 *had b. bene*, cf. 1050, 1300; superl. *best* 67, 188 *best* (most) *worthy*, 369, 560; cf. *gud(e)*. OE *wel(l)*. — *sb.* weal, welfare, wealth, 349, 561, 1050, 1073, 1169, 1279; in contrast to *wo*: 327, 1372; (*for*) *well or wo*, (for) good or evil, 'for better for worse', 537, 616, 796. OE *wela*, *sb.*, sometimes perhaps *f.* *adv.*
- wellyng**, *vbl sb.* boiling, 1490. OE *w(i)ellan*, *inf.*, *tr.*; cf. OE *w(e)allan*, *intr.*
- welth**, *sb.* well-being, (heavenly) bliss, wealth, riches, 1, 17, 41, 82, 85, 120, 196, 1094, 1174, etc.; *pl.* *-es*, *-ys*, 44, 270 *weltes*, 301, 664, 1052, etc. See *well*, *adv.* or *sb.*, + *-th*, cf. *health*.
- wem**, *sb.* stain, 183. OE *wamm*; *-e f.* *wemman*, *v.*
- wend(e)**, *v.* turn, go, depart, 7 *w. abowt*, 11, 48, 109 *wen*, 114 *w. þer way*, 149, 150, 334 (*hist. pres.*), 351 *wun and w.*, 882, etc.; *pret.*, *pp.* *went(t)* 6, 18, 20, 50, 93, 114, 196, 283, 931, etc., *wendyd* 152 L *-yng*, (? *pres.*) *wend(e)* 47, 247, 537, 931; *went (a way)*, passed away, died, 64, 1370; *went*, turned into (*ase*), became, 143. OE *wendan*. Cf. ME *go(o)*.
- wene**, *-ey-*, *sb.* belief, doubt, *withoutyn (-ow-) w.*, without doubt (tag for rhyme), 16, 186, 194, 385, 501, 573, 1317, etc. OE *wēn*. — *v.* believe, think, hope, 24, 52, 57, 153, 206, 403, 519, 840, 876, 1359, etc.; *went*, *pret.* 127, L *wened*; *wen* 109 see *prec.* OE *wēnan*.
- wepe**, *v.* weep, 116, 615, 634, 817; *pret.* *weped* 298, 299, 312, 360, 390, etc., *wept* 1021, *wepe* *1462 note, 1464; *pres. p.* *-and* 698, 1143, 1184, 1406; *vbl sb.* *-yng* 615, 1013. OE *wēpan*, *pret.* *wēop*.
- wep(p)yn**, *wa-*, *sb.* weapon, 134, 151 *uninfl. pl.* (*coll.*), L *-s*, 169, 252, 307, 341, 539 *wapyns pl.*, etc. OE *wāpen*, *-ē-*; *wa-* *f.* ON *vápn*.
- wer(e)**¹, *sb.* doubt, uncertainty, *in w.* 565, 882, 1372 *change*; *w.* (*distress*) *and wo* 120, 1186, *weyre and wo* 370; *withoutyn w.* (*doubt*) ('usually as a mere tag', OED *were sb.*³ 7) 7, 21, 40, 223, 925, 1531, etc. Etym. *uncert.* Perhaps rel. to ME *wer(r)e*¹ (OED). But O. Strandberg, *The Rime-Vowels of Cursor Mundi*, Uppsala 1919, p. 230 ff., derives *w. f.* OE **wēr* < **wōri*, cf. Scand. *ør*, *giddy*.
- were**², *v.* defend, protect, (*refl.*) 441, 453; 524, 560, 844, 901, 981:3 (*refl.*), etc. OE *werian*. For *were*, *sb.*, *v.* *war*, see *wer(r)e*¹.
- were**³, *v.* wear, 508, 714, 981:7, 1044 *possess*, 'accept' (*allit.* with *welthes*), 1375 'enjoy' (*allit.* with *welth*), 1382; *pret.* *-yd* 1476 note; *pp.* *-yd*, *past*, spent (of days) 118. OE *werian*.
- wery**, *adj.* weary, 944; *sup.* *werest* 1287. OE *wērig*.
- werk(e)**¹, *-kk-*, *sb.* work, 10, 21, 24, 30, 105, 185, 359, 380, etc.; *day w.*, see *day*; *wonder w.*, see *wo(u)nder*; *warke* 356, 474, 521, 537, 1040, 1060, 1113. OE *wef(o)rc*. — *v.* do, act, etc. 4, 212, 251, 338, 359, 376, 379, 652, etc.; *wyrke* 92, 101, 275; *pret.*, *pp.* *wro(y)gh(t)* 4, 27, 44, 61, 75 *governed*, 95, 115, 272, 289, 691, etc.; *wroyzt* 43, 72, 263, 266, 277, 330, 331, 345, etc.; *pp.* *wroyt* 746; *was vn wroyzt*, was frustrated, 1060; *wordes werke* (*utter*, *speak*) 1198, 1215, 1304; *pres. p.* *-and* 335; *vbl sb.* *-yng* 15, 30, 482, 557, 577 *witt and w.*, 593 (*subj.*), 849, etc., *-yns*, *pl.*, 37, K CLXII:9. OE *wyrcan*, *worhte*, etc., *infl.* by *sb.* and ON *v.* *verkja*, *-ir-*, etc., Sw *verka*. Cf. *next*.
- werke**², *v.* ache, 1114. OE *wærcan*, *be in pain*, ON *verkja*, *-ir-*, Sw *värka*.

- Cf. prec.
- werk(e)man**, *sb.* workman, craftsman, pl. *-men* 661, 793, 823, 861. OE *w(e)rcman*.
- werld**, *ward*, *sb.* world, 24, 25, 27, 29, 52, 442, etc.; *werlde* (gen.) *wele*, worldly goods, 561; *-es* (pl.) 830, 1371; *in w.*, *in the w.*, 108, 110, 307, etc., *in ward* 275, 537. OE *w(e)orold*.
- wer(l)dly**, *-ard-*, *adj.* 52 *werly*, 139, 1050 *w. wele*, cf. 561 above, 1169, 1198, 1199, 1257, etc.; *wardly* 357 *w. blynd*, blind to the world, L *inwardly b.*, 915 *w. wyse*, cf. worldly-wise, 990, 1091 *w. wyzt*, cf. 52 above, 1247. Prec. + *-lic*, OE *woruldlic*.
- wer(r)e**¹, *sb.* war, strife, 169, 177, 203, 215, 234, 243, etc; *war(r)e* 38, 439; *in were and .pese* 1419; *we(y)r(e) and wo*, see *wer(e)*¹. ONF *werre*, OF *guerre*. — *v.* make war (*on*), fight, 401, 514, 645, 773, 1146, 1169. From *sb.* but cf. AN *werreier* (F *guerroyer*) and OF *guerrer*.
- wer(r)e**², *v.* curse, 30, 703, 721, 1117, *ware*, *-y* 19, 204, 207, 209, 335, 535. OE *w(i)ergan*, *wærgan*.
- werre**³, aware, see *ware*.
- werre**⁴, *werst*, worse, worst, see *war(r)e*.
- west**, *adv.* *quasi-sb.* 467; coupled with *est*, q.v.= OE.
- wett**, *adj.* wet, 285:3:8; ? *sb.* moisture, rain, 1054, cf. K LXIII, LXXVII. OE *wæt*, *-ē-*. Cf. *waytte* f. ON. — *v.* pret. *wett* 103. OE *wætan*, *-ē-*.
- whalle**, *sb.* whale, 1158. OE *whæl*.
- what**, *rel.*, *interr. pron.* 16, 18, 19, 22, 29, 31, 64, etc.; *qwat* 418, 446, 763, 1032, 1322; *what (so)*, whatever, 60, 101, 296, 314, 348, 401, 573 *in w. syd so*, wherever, etc.; *w. euer*, 413, 764; *qwat for - qwat(t)* for 271, 846. OE *whæt*.
- whed(d)er**¹, *interr. pron.* whether, which of the two, 66, 492, 504 *w. - so*, whichever, 595, 935; *conj.* 655 *wheper*; *w. - or* 77, 284, 351, 408, 417, 812, 1097 *wedder - or*, etc.; *or - w.* 1199; *wher* 1142, 1234. OE *wheper*, *-æ-*.
- whed(d)er**², *adv.* whither, 47, 996; *w. ward* 222. OE *hwider*.
- when**¹, *adv.*, *conj.* 7, 8, 21, 27, 30, 109:5, 381:5 ? read *wh[om]*, L *whome*, 600 *w. þat*, 1232 (*advers.*) *while*, 1492 *w. þat*, etc.; *qwen*, *qu-45*, 64, 98, 131, 257, 1162, etc.; *when* 109:9 see next. OE *hwanne*, *-e-*, etc.
- when**², *adv.* whence, 109:9 (*Gen.* 42:7). OE *hwanon(e)*, but prob. f. ON *hvadan*. See *whethyn*.
- whens**, *adv.* whence, 1180 L *Fro w.* Prec. + *adv. gen. -es*.
- wher**, *adv.* where, 26, 35, 36, 45, 54, 58, etc.; *whar* 34; *whor(e)* 140, 335, 552, 595, 796, etc.; *qwer* 22, 57, 1359; *wher so*, *whore so*, *qwer so*, wherever, 116, 146, 148, 276, 649, 732, etc.; *ay w.*, everywhere, 125 L *allwhere*, 458, 900 *euer ay whore*; *wher euer* 307, 632; for *wher*, *interr. conj.* see *whed(d)er*¹. OE *hwær*, *-ā-*. — (With foll. prep.) *-by* 394, *-for(e)* 17, 31, 65, 84, 88, 1418, etc., *-in* 204, 269, 353, 354, 662, etc., *-to* 1039 L *wherfor*, *-with* 108, 344.
- whett(e)**, *sb.* wheat, 177, 466, 539, 861, 1076, 1088, *qwete* 1027, *wytt* 75 cf. 177, 861, 1076. OE *hwæte*.
- whethyn**, *adv.* whence, 378 L *fro w.* ON *hvadan*, obs. Dan *hveden*; cf. *when*², prob. contracted form. K CVI f). Cf. Luick, *Hist. Gr.* § 382, Anm. 2; OED *whethen*.
- why**, *adv.* 18:6, 332 *qwy*, 635, 870, 1315, etc.; *why that* (*indir. question*) 18:9; *for why*, because, 1099. OE *hwī*, *-y*, *instr. case of hwæt*.
- whyle**, *sb.* while, time, 173, 362, 370, 496:11, 549, 594, etc.; *qwyll*, 15, 210. OE *hwil*. — *conj.* *whyle*, 496:1, *whyll* 556; *qwyll* 617 (*concess.*); *w(h)ylys* 13, 62, 64, 74, 84, 108 (*advers.*), 496:9, etc.; as long as, 250, 260, 261, 262, *268, etc.; *qwyls* 158, 583 (*concess.*). F. *sb.* (OE *þā while þe*), *-s* f. adverbial

- suff. *-es*.
- w(h)yлке, rel., interr. pron.** which 142, 830, 1159; (*the*) *wych* 31, 37; *wyhc* 30; *qwyч* 59; *qwyлk(e)* 173, 181, 188, 191, 195, 210, 257, etc.; *q. pat* 244; *þe q.* 778. OE *hwilc*, *-e*; *-k* f. ON *hvilikr*.
- whyт, adj.** white, 222. OE *hwīt*.
- who, rel., interr. pron.** 73, 96, 191, 595, 1066 (obj. case) L *whome*, 1486 (antecedent f. poss. pron.) note; *gen. whos* 208; *obj. case* (after prep.) *whom* 1, 140, 594, 1047, 1269, 1385, *qwom* 123; *indef. rel.*, anyone who, whoever, 14, 321, 610, 642, 778, 1091, etc.; (with *so*) 21, 42, 190, 221, 466, 479, 1175 *whoso*, etc. OE *hwā*.
- wyche, sb.** witch, 593. OE *wicce*.
- wyd(e), adj., adv.** wide(ly), 4, 26, 31, 158, 217, 480, 546, 1180, 1269, 1464, etc.; *w. spred* 682; *w. whare*, *-o*, far and wide, 498, 820. OE *wīd*, adj., *wīde*, adv.
- wyf(e), sb.** wife, 25, 33, 35, 43, 46, 77, 1369:4, etc.; *w. and chyld(er)* 162, 187, *389; *his wyfe* (gen.) *fader* 1369:8; woman (coupled with *man*) 148, 250, 436, 455, 1250. OE *wīf*.
- wygh(t)¹, wyз(г)т, sb.** creature, human being, person, (wo)man, 52, 130, 301, 369, 384, 518, 526, 1314, etc.; pl. *þo wyghys*, 'mankind', 15, *wyghtes* 1329. OE *wiht*.
- wygh(t)², wyzt, adj.,** strong, brave, 43, 225, 237 *wyse* and *w.*, 303, 345, 413, etc., superl. *wyghest* 571; quick 1284; *adv.* quickly, swiftly, directly (allit. with *went*) 113, 397, 703, 727, 738, 1468. ON *vīgt*, neut. of *vīgr*, adj., capable of bearing arms, skilled in arms.
- wygh(t)ly, adv.** quickly, etc. 63, 154, 247, 526 *wyztly*, 536, 559 *wyghyly*, 579, 931, 1010, etc. Prec. + OE *-lice*.
- wyghtnes, sb.** strength, 353. Adj. + OE *-nes(s)*.
- wyld(e), adj.** wild, 20, 53, 69 see sb., 73, 103, 500 *woyd* (furious) and *w.*, 572 *tame* and *w.* cf. sb., etc. OE *wilde*. — *sb.* wild animals (coll.) contrasted with *tame*, q.v. 41, 67, 321 (? adj.), 371, 399, etc. At least partly f. OE **wild*, sb., gen. *wildres*, pl. *-dru*.
- wyldernes(e), sb.** wilderness, 55, 56, 139, 158, 261, 416, etc. Prob. OE *wild(d)ēoren* + *-nes(s)*, OED. But cf. *Patience* 297, ed. Gollancz, *wyldren*, gloss.
- wyle, sb.** wile, crafty trick, 210, 332, 351, 370, 519, 674, 873 *wylle*, etc.; pl. *-es* 1470, *whyl(y)s* 529, 1513 note. Prob. OE *wīl*, but cf. *gyle* (f. OF).
- wylfully, adv.** 954. OE *wilfullice*. See next.
- wyll¹, sb.** will, desire, pleasure, mind, 13, 14, 27, 56, 92, 100, 769, 792, 1352, etc.; pl. *-es* 836, 1161; *at (his) w.* 43, 107, 235:12 cf. l. 8 *at. .lykyng*, 242, 432, 733, etc.; *of w.*, in his mind, 1273; *with w.*, joyfully, 256; *with w. and toыght* 4, 61, 544, 1272. OE *willa*. — *v. pres.* will, intend, want, etc., or simple future, 11, 69, 71 (fut.), 74, 92, 111, 164 (fut.), 327 *wole ze*, if you will, L *wold*, 415, etc.; *pret. wold*, *-a*, *-y*, 13, 16, 17, 31, 144, 165, 328 L *shuld*, 337, 341, 355, 356, 733, 1017, etc. OE pres. *wil(l)e*, pret. *wolde*, *-a* (ME *wylde* prob. f. pres., but cf. ON *vilde* and pret. of OE *willian*, desire).
- wyll², adj.** going or gone astray, *w. of rede*, at a loss for a plan, at one's wit's end, 166, 196, 284, 341, 437, 636, etc.; *w. of wo(y)ne*, without hope, perplexed, dismayed, 39, 166, 196, 213, 339, 965, 1000, 1188 *wyll of wons* (pl.), etc. ON *villr*, erring, gone astray.
- wylly, adj.** willing, 375, 710, 1113. See *wyll¹* + OE *-ig*. Cf. ON *viljugr*.
- wylsom, adj.** leading astray, bewildered, *w. wyzt*, helpless creature, waif, 526, *wend w. ways*, go devious or winding ways (paths), 539. ON *villusamr*, Sw *villsam* as in *gå villsamma vägar* (= 539). See *wyll²*, f. ON *villr*.

- wynd**, *sb.* wind, 7, 10 *wynges and w.* (K XLIV 'joy'), 209 *as wroth os w.*, 656, 738, 1054, 1125 *-es*, gen., etc. OE *wind*. — For *to wynd*, 10, see *wyn(e)*³, *v.*
- wynde**, *v.* wind, wrap up, *pp.* *wonn*, dressed, 70. OE *windan*.
- wyndow**, *sb.* 26, 368, 1125. ON *vindauga* (lit. 'wind eye').
- wyn(e)**¹, *sb.* wine, 30, 40, 52, 75, 177, 198, 362, etc. OE *wīn*, Lat. *vīnum*. Cf. *vyne*.
- wyn(e)**², *sb.* joy, 63, 114, 474, 588, 635 'be no joy to him', 680, 844, 1051, etc. OE *wyn(n)*.
- wyn(e)**³, *v. tr.* win, gain, get, obtain, conquer, etc. 1, 17, 19, 70, 109, 229, 264, 267, 866 *wen*, 1425, etc.; *ther way to wynd* (find), 'fly', 10; *w. a way*, take away, 1207 L *take* etc.; *intr.* get, come, go, arrive, escape, etc. 49, 244, 542, 1009 *w. owtt*, get out, escape, 1084 *w. a way*, 1105 *w. owt*, 1451, etc.; *pret.* *wan(e)* 43 sent, 81 *a way w.* (took), 162, 169, 201, 228 helped, 387, 1184 *w. a way*, escaped, etc., *wun* 334; *pp.* *wun* 72, 218, 236, 246, 441 *w. (to)* arrived (at), 467, 648, etc.; *away was wun*, escaped, 558; *wonn* 127 saved, 243, 254; *vbl sb.* *wynying* 1050. OE *winnan*.
- wyng**, *sb.* 10 pl. *-es*. ON *vængr*.
- wynke**, *v.* sleep, 812 *w. or wake*, L *spepe* etc., 945. OE *wincian*.
- wynly**, *adj., adv.* pleasant(ly) (often vaguely in allit.) 556, 1054, 1226, 1336, 1339, 1411, etc. OE *wynlic*, *-lice*. Cf. *wyn(e)*².
- wynsom**, *adj.* pleasant, winsome, 62. OE *wynsum*.
- wynter**, *-ur, sb.* winter, year, 32, 45, 107 uninfl. pl., 282, 1268, 1370 uninfl. pl. OE *winter*.
- wyre**, *sb.* 165, 709. OE *wīr*.
- wysch**, *v.* show, guide, direct, instruct, 4 pres. subj. (K CXXXIII:3: *pret.*) cf. 120, 35, 286, 333, 422, 601, 667 *w. and rede* (advise), 1203 note, 1307 note; *wys(e)*, *-ss-*, 381, 695 *wysed away*, sent away, 1258, 1312, 1437 L *help*. OE *wissian*, cf. *wīsian*. K CLXII:10.
- wysdom(e)**, *sb.* 1 *wesdom*, 17, 72, 433 *-dum* K XLVII, 551, 731, 852 note, 1093, etc. OE *wīsdōm*.
- wyse**¹, *sb.* manner, way (with prep. *on* or *in*) 27 see *kynd*, 99, 141, 153, 155, 354, 595, 609, etc. OE *wīse*.
- wyse**², *adj.* wise, 2, 13, 16, 44, 59, 373, etc.; comp. *-er* 96, 1501, superl. *-est* 258, 326, 947, 1084. OE *wīs*.
- wysly**, *adv.* wisely, 52, 95, 182, 212, 252, 710, etc. OE *wīslīce*.
- wysman**, *sb.* wise man, scholar, councillor, 38 and 132 read: *wys man*, K CXCXV; pl. *wysmen* 551, 667, 745, 1211.
- wyte**, *wytt, v.* blame, 338, 764, 864. OE *wītan*.
- wytnese**, *wyttenese, sb.* evidence, testimony, witness, 1294 (uninfl. pl.) witnesses; (bear) *w.* 139, 166 cf. *Matt.* 26:65, 541, 568, 637, 1183. OE *witnes*. — *v.* 777, 863, 1211, 1243, *pp.* *-t* 1371, 1414; *vbl sb.* *-yng* 1279. F. *sb.*
- wytt**¹, *sb.* wit, mind, wisdom, cleverness, learning, 1, 17, 363, 444, 495, 577 *w. and werkyng*, 780, etc.; *owt of hys wytt* (mind) 510; *to my w.* (mind) 1433; pl. *-es*, wits, 303, 322, 983 senses, consciousness. OE *wit(t)*. (ME *wytt*, wheat, see *whett(e)* 75.)
- wytt**², *v. pret.-pres.* know, inf. 106, 191, 305, 330, 356, 360, etc.; sg. pres. *wott* 40, 73, 131, 353, 421, 612, etc., *watt* 78, *wayte* 1467; pl. pres. *wettys* 2, *wyt(t)* 325, 1467, *wot(t)* 34, 66, 186, 223, *wate* 782, etc.; imp. sg. *wytt*, find out, 326; *pret.* *wyst* 16, 21, 24, 30, 31, 73, 112, etc.; *vbl sb.* *wytyng* 759. OE *wītan*, pres. *wāt*, etc.
- wytterly**, *adv.* clearly, certainly, 76. ON *vitrliga*.
- wyt(t)y**, *-e*, wise, clever 177 *w. of were*, skilled in war, 193, 227, 555, 573, 1223, etc. OE *wittig*.
- wyttly**, *adv.* cleverly, 655; L *witterly*, the reading best suited to the metre (see *wytterly*); *wyttly* perhaps adv.

- of prec. (or *wytt*¹), see OED *witly*: 'of doubtful authenticity'.
- with**, *-y-*, *prep.* 4, 7, 8, 9, 12, 13, 14, 83:5 along with, and also, 84, etc. *wyt* 255; (postpos.) 399 *wyt*, 583, 626, 1049:9; *w. all*, *withal*, 322; (agent with pass. verbs) *by*, 103, 241, 300, 304, 521, 568, 836, etc.; against (with *stand*), 507. OE *wip*.
- withdraw**, *with draw*, *v.* 204, 1181, 1222; refl. 311, 425, 706; *pret.* refl. *w. drogh* 535, 1410; *pp. w. drawn* 684, 1149. OE *wip* + *dragan*.
- with in**, *adv.* within, 233, 237, 240, 272, 646, 762, etc.; *prep.* 10 (postpos.), 15, 24 (postpos.), 65, 114, 119, etc. OE *wipinnan*.
- without**, *-owt*, *adv.* without, outside, 270, 272; *prep.* 41:8; *withoutyn*, *-ow-*, *with o.*, *prep.* without, 7, 10, 11, 13, 41, 183, 186, etc.; besides, 170, 255, 659. OE *wipūtan*.
- with rachyd**, *v. pp.* gone astray, 419 L *with raked*. See *rake* and cf. 422: *went wrang*. For *with*, away, cf. *withdraw*.
- wo**, *sb.* woe, grief, distress, 49, 74, 120 *to wer and wo*, 155, 213, 251, 327 *in wo and wele*, 406 *wo*, etc.; *adj.* (pred. use) grieved, 15, 21, 272 *he were wo*, L *hym* etc., 390, 485 *wa*,¹ 572, 614 *woe*, 724, etc. OE *wā*.
- wod(e)**, *adj.* mad, furious, 14, 103 *wude*, 391, 406, 510, 525, 557, 600, 937, etc.; *wo(y)d and wyld* 500, 1084. OE *wōd*.
- wofull**, *adj.* woeful, 289, 1208, 1238. See *wo*, *sb.*, + OE *full*.
- wogh(e)**, *sb.* evil, misery, 272, 488, 1184, *1206, 1253; *woght* 635. OE *wōh*, infl. *wōg-*.
- woke** 1345, see *weke*¹, week.
- wold**, *-a-*, *sb.*, see *weld*, possession, etc.; *wolde*, *-a-*, *v. pret.* see *wyll*¹.
- woman**, *sb.* 19, 43, 44, 62, 86, 87, 92, etc.; gen. *-s* 1102, 1432, 1465; uninfl. gen. or free compound-element 16 cf. *Hist. Schol. Gen. XXI: virgineum vultum habens*, 332 L *womans*, 370 L *Wommans*, 1265 (? compound) L *womans*, see note and exs there; cf. also *wedow* *wede(s)* 91, 1476, *that barne hed* 130, *þe chyld lyf* 688, etc.; *woman kynd* 123; pl. *wemen* 52, 80, 136, 151, 212, 213, 374, 615, etc., gen. *-s* 837, 1040. OE *wifman(n)*.
- wom(e)**, *-mb*, *sb.* womb, belly, 11, 19, 65, 94, 562, 1320, etc. OE *wamb*, *-o-*.
- won(e)**, *-oy-*, *sb.* hope, expectation, expedient, *wyst (knew) no bettur w.* 68, 456, 566; abundance, plenty, *gud w.* 13, 82, 254, 545, 604, etc., *gret(t) w.* 429, 522, 690; *gud on(e)*, see *on(e)*¹; *wyll of w.*, see *wyll*²; pl. *-s* (= sg.) building, palace, 369, 794 *þat wonys*, 1188:1. ON *vān*, Sw (dial.) *vān*, hope.
- wonn**, *v. pp.* 70, see *wynde*.
- won(ne)**, *-u-*, *v.* dwell, live, 10, 13, 24 *wond* inf., 34, 35, 36, 97, 203, 399, 542, etc.; *wun and wende* 351, 545; *pres. p. -and* 34, 474, 501, 643, 653, 883, 1332, etc.; *vbl sb. -yng*, dwelling, 36, 118, 831, 847, 1295. OE *wunian*.
- won(n)t(t)**, *wunt*, (*pp.*) *adj.* accustomed, 34, 54, 137, 508, 619, 853, 1203, etc. Pp. of prec.
- word**, *sb.* word (sometimes coll.), news, rumour, fame, 4, 14, 96, 115, 131, 160, 243, 356, 1269, etc.; *w. and dede*, 64, 175, 767. = OE.
- worme**, *sb.* worm, serpent, 11, 19, 149, 199. OE *wyrm*, *-u-*.
- worth**, *adj.* 287, 1509; superl. *wurthest* 742 L *Worthiest*. OE *w(e)orþ*, *-u-*.
- worth(e)**, *-u-*, *v.* become, be, happen, 64, 971, 1106, 1231; (with *to*) change, turn, be converted (into), 51, 164, 486, 934, 1508. OE *weorþan*, *-u-*.
- worth**, *adj.* worth(y), honourable, honoured, 15, 30, 33 *-ay* (note *a-* prob. added by the scribe to "improve" the rhyme, cf. 46 with normal rhyme-endings), 54, 65, 83, 85, 94, 130, 184 *more w.*, 191, 521 *w. his wage*, etc.; 1314 see *worthly*, *vnworthy* 191, 411. OE **wyrþig*, influ. by *worth*, q.v., or f. *worth* + *-y*.

- worthily**, *adv.* 411, 743. Prec. + OE *-lice*.
- worthly**, *adj.* worthy (MS. reading retained, but cf. 130:3), 1314. OE *weorþlic*, *-u*.
- wott**, *-a(y)-*, *v.* pret.-pres. see *wytt*².
- wound(e)**, *-ow-*, *sb.* wound, 520, 606, 634, 982, 1108. OE *wund*. — *v.* pp. *-ēd*, 1109. OE *wundian*.
- wo(u)nder**, *wu-*, *sb.* wonder, 222, 449, 472, 670, 780:2, 808, etc.; *no w.* *yf*, 79, 600, 1427, 1466; *no w.* *was þof*, 103, 272. OE *wundor*. — *adj.* wonderful, marvellous, 130, 416, f. OE compounds, e. g. *wundorwe(o)rc*, marvellous work, miracle, ME *w.* *werke* 345 L *mervells*, 541. — *adv.* wondrously, very, 780:6, 811, 924, 1050, 1330. OE *wundor* in compounds, or dat. pl. *wundrum* as intensifier. — *v.* 367, 427. OE *wundrian*.
- wowed**, *v.* pp. weighed, 1205 L *weheed* (*Job* 6:2). OE *wegan*, pp. *wegen*, ME pp. *wowyn*, (with substitution of weak ending) *wowed*. See OED *weigh* *v.*¹, note, and 7 *Promp. Parv.* 533/1 c 1440: *wowyn*, or *weyyd*, ponderatus, liberatus.
- wowed**, *v.* pret. devoured, 968 L *devovred*. Aphet. f. OF *devorer*, see ME *deuored*, pret. 885.
- wrake**, *sb.* vengeance, 459, 483, 607, *703, 789, 809, etc. OE *wracu*.
- wrang**, *adj.*, *adv.* wrong(ly), wrongfully, 199, 291, 351, 417, *wend* or *ga w.* 422, 425, 489 etc.; *sb.* 26, 184, 191, 275, 303, 413, 615 harm, 789, etc. ON **wrangr*, *rangr*, awry, unjust, Sw *vrång*, IOE *wrang*.
- wrangwyse**, (*adv.*) *adj.* unjust, 789 *w.* *wrake*, L *wronges w.* Prec. + *wyse*, *sb.*
- wrangwysly**, *adv.* 1238. Prec. + OE *-lice*.
- wrast**, *v.* pp. wrested, (fig.) driven (out of her mind) *1352 L *wrayst*. OE *wræstan*, twist.
- wrath**, *-o-*, *adj.* angry, 88, 94, 95, 105, 209, 338, etc. Cf. *wreth*. OE *wrāþ*. *v.* 954 anger, 987 frighten (*owt of þer wyll*), L *put* etc. OE *wrāþian*.
- wrech(e)**, *sb.* wretch, 185, 1206, 1208, 1261, 1496; *wrych(e)* 277, 1253. OE *wrecca*.
- wreched**, *adj.* wretched, 907, 1211. Prec. + *-ed*.
- wreke**, *v.* refl. avenge oneself, 902, 1240 note, L *wirk*. OE *wrecan*.
- wrestyld**, *v.* pret. wrestled, 84. OE **wræstlian*, rel. to ME *wrast*, q.v.
- wreth**, *sb.* wrath, 696. OE *wræþþu*. — *v.* make angry, grieve, 311, 360 *-ed*, chastised, L *grewed*, 1238; cf. *wrath*. OE *wræþan*.
- wryed**, *v.* pret. accused, 199. OE *wrēgan*.
- wryght**, *-yzt*, *sb.* handicraftsman, carpenter, 1055, 1057; pl. *-es* 652, *wryghys*, *-es* 794, 1054. OE *wyrhta*, *wryhta*.
- wring**, *sb.* swing, 510. F.v. — *v.* wring, pret. *wrang* 360, 614, 1428. OE *wringan*.
- wrytt(e)**, *sb.* writ(ing), Scripture, legal document, written order, 1103, 1412:9 pl. *-es* :11 *by w.*; *holy w.* 3, 98, 1211. OE *writ*. — *v.* write, 192, 1390; pret. *wrott* 22; 193 K CLXIII:11 says 'wrought'; but see 192:10:11 and cf. 746:3 *wroyt*; *pp.* *wryttyn* 993 note, 1215 note (*Job* 19:23–24), 1400; *vbl sb.* *-yng* 627, 1401. OE *writan*.
- wro(y)gh(t)**, *wroy(z)t*, see *werk(e)*¹.
- wrscheply**, *adv.* with due honour, 1152. Next + OE *-lice*.
- wrschyp(e)**, *-ep(e)*, *sb.* worship, dignity, honour, 61, 80, 97, 99, 100, 137 'it was considered an honour', 202 the honour of winning, 255, 300, 467 pl. *-es*, 549 the object of his affection, 565 victory, 1455 splendour, etc. OE *w(e)orþscipe*, *wurþ-*. — *v.* *-ep(e)* 256, 915, 1203, 1272, 1403; pret., pp. *-ed* 544, 1402; *-t* 388, 411, 568, 607, 1106 *vn w.*, dishonoured, 1252 *wur-schept*, 1402, etc. F. *sb.*
- wrschypfully**, see prec., 752, 1034, 1036.
- wu-**, see also *wo-*.
- wud**, *sb.* wood, forest, 69, 81, 314

vnder a w. syde; firewood, 57 *w. and fyre*, 59:3:12; *wod(e)* 8 trunks (of trees), 245 *w.* (firewood) *and fuell*, 549 forest, 651 timber (**syder w.*), 738 forest; pl. *wuddes* 313, *wod(d)es* 552, 917. OE *widu*, *wudu*.

wulf, *sb.* wolf, pl. *-es* 337 *Judges* 15:4 *foxes* cf. L and K XIII, also G. Stern, *Engl. Studien* 59, p. 285; 569. = OE. **wun¹**, *adj.* accustomed, *69, 88, 718, 1203. OE *(ge)wuna*, *sb.*, *adj.* Cf. ME *won(n)t(t)*. **wun²**, *v.* see *won(ne)*.

Index of Names

The following list also includes national nouns and adjs. When the same name is used of more than one person or place, references are made to the corresponding passages in the Bible.

- Abbana*, Abana, river, 1040 L *Albana*.
Abdon 300. *OF Parall.* p. 212.
Abelay, Abel, city, 761, II *Sam.* 20:14.
Abell, Cain's brother, 20, 21.
Abessan, Ibzán, 300. *OF Parall.* p. 212.
Abyam, -iam, Abijah, 862, 890, 893, 894, 895, -ias, -yas 871, 872, etc.
Abyathar, priest, I *Sam.* 22 ff. 558, 559, 716, 809, *Abh*- 788, *Abythiar* 745, *Abathyar* 798, etc.; 581 Ahimelech the Hittite, I *Sam.* 26:6.
Abygay, Abigail, 568, 577, 578.
Abymalec(e) 538, 553, 554, 555, 558 uninfl. gen. The Bible: Ahimelech, I *Sam.* 21 ff.
Abymalech, son of Gideon, 289; 1424 note.
Abyron, Abiram, 184, 185, 187. Cf. *Core*.
Abysag, Abishag, 781, 805, 806.
Abysay, Abishai, 581, 734, 736, 743, *Abb*- 671, *Abazai* 617, *Aby*- 634.
Abnar(r)e, -nere, *Abanare*, Abner, 581, 582, 620, 621, 622, 626, 632, etc.
Abraham 33, 34, 35, 36, 39, 41:4 the quotation-mark should be before the name (cf. 138:3 ff.), 59 -*bb*-, 77, 256 uninflected gen., 777, 934, 1434, etc. Even before the change from *Abram* to *Abraham* (46, *Gen.* 17:5) the longer form is – with two exceptions – used in the poem. See next.
Abram 33, 34.
Absolon, L *Absalon*, Absalom, 625, 667, 692, 697, 699 gen., 701, 740, etc.
Acab, Ahab, 908, 913, 915, 916, 985, 1122, etc.; uninfl. gen. 973, 994, 1101, 1117, 1121, 1127, etc.
Acaze, see *Occozi*.
Acaron, Ekron, Philistine city, 994.
Achy, Ahijah, 889, I *Kings* 14:2. See next.
Achyas, -ias, Ahiah, priest in the time of Saul, 468, 472, I *Sam.* 14:3 ff.; Ahijah the Shilonite, 837, 843, 855, I *Kings* 11:29, 12:15, 14:2 ff.
Achyron, Elon, 300 L *Ailaon* (*Judges* 12:11 ff.). See *OF Parall.* p. 212.
Achys(e), -is, -es, Achish, 586, 587, 589, 590, 598.
Achor, Achan, 236, 238.
Adam 13, 19, 21, 836, uninfl. gen. 22.
*Adan*¹, Ai, town, 237, 239, 246. See *OF Parall.* p. 205.
*Adan*², Ben-hadad, 1146. II *Kings* 13.
Ader, Hadad, 841, 842.
Adonay, Adonijah, 782, 783, 784, 785, 786, 804 *Adhony*.
Adoram 856, 858.
Agag 478, 481, 482, 488, 607.
Agar, Hagar, 44, 54.
Azael(l), Asahel, 617, 621, 625, 635 *Ayzel*. II *Sam.* 2:18 ff. – Hazael, 947, *1096, 1098, 1101, 1134 *azell*, 1138, 1140, 1146. I *Kings* 19:15, II *Kings* 8–10.
Azary, Zimri, king of Israel, 905 note, 906, 907. – Azarias, pretended name of angel, 1304, 1319, 1323, 1349, 1361, 1362. *Tobit* 5:12 ff.
Amazi, Amaziah, 1140, 1147 *amasy*, 1148, 1150, 1152.
Amalachys, Amalekites, 599, see *Malachys*.
Amalec 161.
Aman, Haman, 1387, 1388, 1389:1 uninfl. gen., 1389:5, 1390, 1391, 1413, etc.
Amaryce, Amorites, 200, *206.
Amasan, Amasa, 755, 756, 757, 758, 759.
Ambry, Omri, 906, 907.
Amynadab, Abinadab, 412, I *Sam.* 7:1.
Amon, Amnon, 689 L, 692, 697:*1:9, 699, 700, 703, etc.
Amonys, -an-, Ammonites, 433, 667, 671, 672 gen., 691, 987.
Amryn, Amram, father of Moses, *123. Cf. *Iacobell.* *OF Parall.* p. 206.
An(a), Anna, *1274 L *Anna*, 1357 L

- Anne*.
Anna, Hannah, 388, 389, 390, 393.
Anon, Hanun, 667, 671, 691.
Antecryst, 1005 note. Cf. *Eunoke*.
Anthiocus, -*tyo-*, 1482, 1510, 1522, 1530.
Arabys(e), Arabs, *1084, 1106.
Aram, Hiram, 651 ff. Cf. *Iram*.
Aran, Haran, Abraham's brother, 33, 34. *Gen.* 11:26–28. – Abraham's home town after Ur, 76. *Gen.* 11:31, 27:43.
Archyt(t)ofell, Ahithophel, 712, 715, 718, 723, 726, 729, 730, 740.
Armonie, Armenia, 27. *Gen.* 8:4 *Vulg.* Cf. *Ararat* in the *A.V.* and the *Sept.*; see also *OF Parall.* p. 205, and *Purity (Cleanness)* 447, notes by Menner and Gollancz resp.
Arnon, river, 200:7:11.
Aron, Aaron, 139, 141, 142, 150, 152, 157, 159, 195, 196, etc.; uninfl. gen. 193, 194, 219.
Asa 895, 896, 901, 902, 909 *aasa*, 911, etc.
Askalon(e), As(h)kelon, city, 333, 406.
Asmody(us) 1315 note, 1326, 1328, *1341 -*eus* = L.
As(s)er, Asher, 83, 643.
Assery, Assyria, 1271.
Assoton, Ashdod, city, 406.
Assuer(e), Ahasuerus, 1372, 1376.
Astrott, Ashtaroth, 609.
- Baana*, 637.
Baasa, Baasha, 896, 897, 898, 903, 904, 905, 906.
Bablion, Babel, 31; Babylon, 1415 note. Cf. *OF Parall.* p. 205.
Bal(a)dach, Bildad, 1200, 1231, *Baldath* *1210 L *Baldach*.
Balake, -*ac*, 203, 209, 210.
Balam(e), -*aam*, 204, 205, 208, 209, 210, 216.
Baldath, see *Bal(a)dach*.
Banay, Benaiah, 809, 810.
Baram, Bera, 38.
Barrett, Barak, 281.
Barsabe(e), Bath-sheba, wife of Uriah, 673, 674, 681, 687, 689, 784, II *Sam.* 11 ff.; Beer-sheba, city, 942, I *Kings* 19:3.
Basan, Bashan, country, 202.
Batuell, Bethuel, 62.
Baell, Baal, 915, 934, 936, 940, 942, 1047, 1123, etc.
Bedlem, *Bethlem*, 372, 375, 378, 490, 491, 499, 502, 753 uninfl. gen., etc.
Belfagor, Baal-peor (Belphegor), 212.
Belsabub, Baal-zebub, 994, 995, 996.
Benedab, Ben-hadad, *902 note, *903, *905, 955, 956, 958, 963 note, 1030, 1033, 1107, etc.
Bersylyne, Barzillai, 799.
Bethel(l) 874, 884, 896, 904, 926 to *betell ward*, towards Bethel.
Bethsamys, Beth-shemesh, men of B., 410.
Byniamyn, *Byngemyn*, *Beniamyn(e)*, 83, 99, 109, 110, 111, 113, 114, 274, etc.; gen. -*s* 268, uninfl. 269; pl. -*s* (Benjamites) 270, 271, 637, 861 (? gen.), 874, 875 (? gen.).
Boze, Boaz, 378, 380, 381, 382, 383, 384.
- Cades*, Kadesh, oasis, 195.
Cayn, Cain, 20, gen. *Caymys* 20, 22; uninfl. *Kaym* 606 L *Camys*, or poss. confused with *Cham* like *Caym* 30. See *Cham*.
Calafe, -*aphe*, Caleb (= L), 175, 179, 182, 214.
Caldeis, Chaldeans, 34, *Caldews* 1186.
Caluery, *þe Mownt of c.* 777 note. See *OF Parall.* p. 221 ff.
Cana(a)n, *Ch-*, 35, 108, 110, 118, 173, 176, 447, 652 *c. cuntre*, etc.; *chanany* *85.
Cananews, Canaanites, 197, *262, 265, 275, 276, 447, etc.
Caryn, Carmi, 236 uninfl. gen.
Carmell, -*ele*, Carmel, *þe mownt c.* 932, 1022, *þe mount of c.* 933, 940.
Catholicon 1278 note.
Cecile, Sicily, 1156 note.
Ceila(y), *Cyala*, Keilah, city, 543, 544, 547.
Cenys, Kenaz, 277. Cf. *Judges* 3:9 (K, side-note, retains the ME form).
Cephyn, *S-*, Ziph, forest, 542, 549,

- 552, 566, 567, 574, etc.
Cephoram, Zipporah, 136.
Cham, Ham, 23; *Caym* for *Cham* 30,
Gen. 9:22 (K, side-note: Cain). Cf.
 ME *Cayn*.
Chelon, Chilion, 372, 373.
Cyba, S-, Ziba, 666, 719, 720, 750;
 Sheba 753 note, 755, 757, 761,
 763, 764. See *OF Parall.* pp. 219 ff.
Cirre, see *Syre*.
Cys, Kish, 419, 430, 768.
Cissyla, *Cesilla*, -c-, Ziklag, city, 588,
 599, 602, 611, 644.
Core, Korah, 184, 185, 187, 188, 189.
OF Parall. p. 209.
Crist, -y-, 3, 209, 210, 371, 374, 1164,
 1480:4 gen. -es, 1480:9. Cf. *Iesus*.
Cusy, Hushai, 717, 718, 725, 726,
 727, 728, 729 uninfl. gen., 730,
 etc.
Dagon 367, 405.
Dalyda, -ida, Delilah, 352, 353, 364,
 366, 369. See *OF Parall.* p. 212 ff.
Damaske, Damascus, 1040.
Dan 83, 643.
Dasore, Hazor, city, 251. *Joshua* 11.
 See *OF Parall.* p. 211.
Datan, Dathan, 184, 185, 187. Cf.
Core.
Dataym, see *Dotaym*.
Dauyd, -id, 385, 492, 493, 495, 497,
 562:9, 583 of *D.*, L without prep.,
 803, etc., *Dauy* 1127 (rhyme); -d,
 uninfl. gen. 562:6, 573, 579:10,
 598:2, 607, 739 *D. dred*, fear of *D.*,
 cf. *dred of kyng D.* 738, 1128, etc.,
kyng D. desyre 651, L *kinges* etc.,
kyng D. frend 725 = L, *kynges D.*
frend 737 = L.
Debora 281.
Dewtronomij 190.
Dyna, Dinah, 83.
Dotaym, Dothan, city, 1071, *Dataym*
 *1061, *1062.
Ebrew, -u, Hebrew, 131, 271, 278;
 Hebrew race or stock, 203 L
Ebrews, 606, 617, 1061; pl. -s
 125:12, 161, 202, 204, 211, 266,
 1416 note; gen. 125:2, 318, 452,
 502, 1282, etc.; *adj.* 107. *OF ebreu*.
Ebron, Hebron, 266, 616, 625, 644,
 711, 812 note, etc.
Ecclesiastecen, Ecclesiastes, 822.
Effraym, Ephraim, 642.
Egypt(e), -pt, Egypt, 103 *e. land*, 108,
 113, 118 *e. land*, 134, 135, 140 *e.*
land, 144, 179 *e. land*, etc.
Eglon 277, 278.
Ely, Eli, 372, 391, 394, 395, 396, 398,
 404 uninfl. gen., etc., *Hely* 392. I
Sam. 1-4. - Elijah, 916, 920, 924,
 926, 929, 931, 932, 942:4 uninfl.
 gen., 1103, etc., *Hely* 925. I *Kings*
 17 ff. Cf. *Eunoke*.
Elyachym, Joachim, 1423. *Vulg. Iudith*
 4:5 ff. *Eliachim*, 15:9 *Ioachim*; Sept.
 Ἰωακίμ.
Eliazar, -ly-, -le-, *Eleaser*, *Elezaar*, 136,
 196, 213, 219, 224, 258, 263. Son
 of Aaron (136 of Moses!), *Ex.*
 2:22, 6:23, 25, *Num.* 3:32, *Deut.*
 10:6. - *Eleazare* 412. Son of
 Abinadab. I *Sam.* 7:1. - *Elyazar*
 1523, note. 'An old Hebrew',
 martyr. II *Mac.* 6:18 ff.
Elyphath, -pagh, -pach, Eliphaz, 1200,
 1203, 1226, 1243.
Elyse(w), Elisha, 947, 948, 1018,
 1019, 1025 -e, 1026, 1146, etc.;
sant E., see *sant*.
Emalec, Elimelech, 372, 373, 374,
 378.
Endor 593. I *Sam.* 28:7.
Esau, -w, 66, 67, 68, 69, 71, 73, 76,
 etc.
Esmon, Heshbon, city, 201.
Esrom 98.
Ethiope, Ethiopia, 1373.
Ethyopes, Ethiopians, 1106.
Eue, Eve, 16, 20, 21.
Eunoke, Enoch, 1005 note. Cf. *Parl.*
of the Thre Ages (ed. Gollancz)
 335-6 note.
Exodus 120.
Fayran, see *Pharo*.
Faran, forest, 169, 173.
Farfar, Pharpar, river, 1040 *f. flud*.
Felesteyns, *Fylystyen*, see *Phy-*, etc.
Fenenna, Peninnah, 388, 390.
Fynnes, *Fyn(e)ys*, *Fynyes*, Phinehas,
 son of Eleazar (see above), 213,

- 214, 216, 253, 263, 264, 273, 276.
Ex. 6:25, *Num.* 25:7, 31:6, *Joshua* 22:13, 24:33, *Judges* 20:28, etc. – Fynyes, son of Eli, 395, 404. I *Sam.* 2:12 ff., 4:11 ff.
- Gabatha*, Gibeah, home town of Saul, 427, 659; Gilgal, 452, 457, cf. *Galgala*. I *Sam.* 10–14, II *Sam.* 6:3. – Gibbethon, town, 906. I *Kings* 16:15 ff.
- Gabell*, Gabaël, 1277, 1279, 1291, 1294, 1297, 1345 gen. -s, etc.
- Gabown*, -aon, Gibeon, town, 243 'A cuntre', 766, 768. *Joshua* 9, 10, II *Sam.* 21:1–9. – Gibeah 270, 272, 275. *Judges* 20, see *Gabatha*.
- Gabonyse*, Gibeonites, 243, 246, 247; 438 the men of Jabesh-gilead, I *Sam.* 11, cf. *Galadyns* and *Iabes(e)*.
- Gad*, son of Jacob, 83, 217, 643. *Gen.* 30:11, etc. – God's prophet, 773, 776. II *Sam.* 24:11, 18. Cf. *OF Parall.* p. 221.
- Galadyns*, people of Jabesh-gilead, 435, see *Gabonyse* and *Iabes(e)*.
- Galale*, Galilee, 1269.
- Galgala*, Gilgal, encampment, 251, 254. *Joshua* 10. – Gibeah 488, 566. I *Sam.* 15:34, 24:22. Cf. *Gabatha*.
- Gasa*, Gaza, 345, 346, 347, *364.
- Geden*, En-gedi, wilderness, 'wod', 549. I *Sam.* 24:1.
- Gedion*, -eon, Gideon, 283, 284, 286, 288, 289.
- Genesis* 4, 120.
- Gepte*, L *Iepte*, Jephthah, *291, *292, 299, 300.
- Gerico*, see *Jerico*.
- Gersam*, Gershom, son of Moses, 136. *Ex.* 2:22.
- Gesse*, see *Jesse*.
- Gessore*, Gazer, Philistine city, 657.
- Getro(n)*, Jethro, priest, 'bishop', 135, 136, 141, 162.
- Geth*, Gath, city, 586, 589.
- Gyezi*, Gehazi, 1019, 1023, 1029, 1039, 1050, etc., *Geezi* 1048.
- Gylboy*, Mount Gilboa, 591, 596, 603, 608, 611.
- Godely*, *God(o)le*, Godoliah, (= Athaliah, L *Athalie*, -a) 973, 1012, 1101, 1115, 1127, 1129, 1131, 1132. See note on 973, cf. the Sept. Γοθολια, *Regnorum* IV, 8:26 ff., evidently the ultimate source of the name here.
- Golyas*, -ias, Goliath, 504, 509, uninfl. gen. 540, 554, 556.
- Gom(m)er*, *Gomor*, Gomorrah, 37, 38, 48.
- Greke*, the *g. se*, the Red Sea, 152, allit. *g.* (L *the rede see*). *Ex.* 14; 15:4, 22; *Joshua* 2:10. Read *gre[t]e?* The *OF Par.* speaks of *l'eve, la mer*, also of *la sause, l'element*, without any specifying adj. *Hist. Schol.* XXX: *mare Rubrum* (= *Vulg., Sept.*). In *Pearl* 231, *Gaw.* 2023, *Grece* is used vaguely for a far-away country.
- zabulon*, Zebulun, 83, 642.
- zacary*, Zechariah, prophet, 'bishop', 1136, 1137. II *Chron.* 24:15 ff. – Zachariah, king of Israel, 1168. II *Kings* 14:29.
- zaram*, 98:2, *zamar* read ? *za[ram]* 98:8, *Zarah. Gen.* 38:30.
- zebe*, Zeeb, 288. *Judges* 7:25.
- zebee*, Zebah, 288. *Judges* 8:5.
- zebesews*, Jebusites, 645.
- Helam*, Elah, 905.
- (H)elcana*, Elkanah, 388, 389, 392.
- Her*, Er, 86.
- Herrot*, Arad (= L) 197. K, side-note: *Herrot. Num.* 21:1.
- Hester*, Esther, 1372:9:12 uninfl. gen., 1384, 1385.
- Howade*, Ehud, 278, 280.
- Iabes(e)*, Jabesh-gilead, city, *435, 438, 441. I *Sam.* 11.
- Jabyn*, Ia-, Jabin, 251, 281. Two kings of Hazor, *Joshua* 11:1, *Judges* 4:2.
- Iacabell*, Jochebed, mother of Moses, 123, 126. Cf. *Amryn*.
- Jacob*, Ia-, 66, 67, 68, 70, 72, 73, 74, 84 (to be called Israel from now on, *Gen.* 35:10, cf. 120:4, 138:6), etc.; uninfl. gen. 118, 120, 243, 262, 374, 399, 401.

- Jafeth*, Japheth, 23.
Iaphet, *I. hyll*, the hill of Aphek, 961.
 I *Kings* 20:26 ff.
Iezerael(l), *Iezarell*, Jezreel, city, residence of King Ahab, *949, *1108, *1109, 1113, 1122. I *Kings* 21, II *Kings* 8:28 ff.
Iend, India, 1373.
Jerico, *Ie-*, 226, 229, 232, 246, 278, 1426; *Gerico* 218, 225.
Ieroboam, Jeroboam I, 840, 842, 844, 845, *859, 860, 896, 1270, 1271, etc.; uninfl. gen. 894:9, 897, 953. I *Kings* 11:26 ff. — J. II, 1153, *1168. II *Kings* 14:16 ff.
Jerusalem 246, 264, 645, 652, 661, etc.; *i. Cyte* 654, 659, 844, 1420.
Iesabell, *-3-*, Jezebel, *914, 927, 932, 933, 936, 1117, 1118, etc.
Jesse, *I-*, 385, 490, 491, 492, 493, 499, etc.; uninfl. gen. 575, 584, *gesse* 596, 753.
Jessen, *I-*, Goshen, 118, 144, 150.
Iessor, Geshur, residence of the king of Syria, 704. II *Sam.* 13:37, 38.
Jesus (crist) 385, 777. Cf. *OF Parall.* p. 213. — *Jesus*, Ishui, 474, I *Sam.* 14:49.
*Jew*¹, Jehu, prophet, 899. I *Kings* 16. — King of Israel, 947, 1108, 1110, 1111, 1116, 1134, 1135 uninfl. gen., etc. II *Kings* 9–10.
*Jew*², *J-*, Jew, 128, 152, *169, 210 *j. kynred*, Jewish race, 283, 291, 464, etc.; pl. *-(e)s* 150, 197, 207, 385 *-ys*, gen. 371, 1386, 1390, etc. *OF giu.*
Jewry, *Iury*, Jewry, 388, 411, 785, 798. *AN juerie*, *OF juerie.*
Izachar, *Ysacar*, Issachar, 83, 642.
Ynglysch, *sb.* the English language, 5, 1479. *OE englisc*, *æ-*.
Ioab, Joab, 617, 619, 620, 622, 623, 809, 810, etc.; uninfl. gen. 671, 708, 734.
Io(a)cas, Jehoahaz, king of Israel, 1135, 1141. See *Corrigenda*. II *Kings* 13:1–9. For his son and successor see next, 1141 ff.
Ioas, Josiah, king of Judah, 879, 886. I *Kings* 13:2; II *Kings* 22 ff.; II *Chron.* 34 ff. — Joash or Jehoash, king of Judah, 1129, 1132, 1133, 1136, 1138–40. II *Kings* 11 ff. — Joash or Jehoash, king of Israel, 1141, 1146–48, 1151–53. II *Kings* 13:10 ff. For his father see *Io(a)cas*, above.
Iob, Job, 1175, 1180, 1181, 1183:9, 1189, 1201, 1268, etc.; uninfl. gen. 1179, 1183:3.
Iocas, see *Io(a)cas*.
Ioiada, Jehoiada, 1128, 1129, 1133, 1136, 1138.
Ionas, Jonah, 1153 note, 1154, 1155, 1157, 1160, 1164 note, 1165.
Ionata(s), *-atha*, Jonathan, 451, 453, 457, 460, 461, 464, 466, 469, 614, 719, etc.
Ioram, Joram or Jehoram, king of Judah, 973 *-an*, read ? *-a[m]*, 1011:7:11 note, 1012:1, 1101:5, 1104. II *Kings* 8:16 ff., II *Chron.* 21. — King of Israel, 1011:11 note, 1012:5, 1033, 1034, 1036, 1101:3, 1107, 1110, 1113, 1118 uninfl. gen., 1127. II *Kings* 1:17; chs 3–9.
Iorda(y)n, *Jordan*, *(the) flom(e) I.*, 206, 221, 231, 246, 259.
Iosaphat(t), Jehoshaphat, 911, 913, 972–975, 992, 1011, etc.
Ioseph 83, 99, 100, 102–104, 121, etc.; uninfl. gen. 842.
Iosue, *J-*, Joshua, 161, 162, 168, 175, 179, 182, 214, 567, etc. For stress and rhyme cf. K CXXVII.
Iram, Hiram, 823. Cf. *Aram.*
Ysa(a)c 45, 53, 54, 55, 58, 60, 62, 63, 99, 101:9 read [*Jacob*] *Gen.* 37:11, 138, 256 uninfl. gen. 934, 1434, etc.
Ysacar, see *Izachar*.
Ysboset(t), Ish-bosheth, 618, 619, 620 *-ots-*, 626, 627, 636, 639.
Ysmaell, Ishmael, 43, 54.
Israel(l) 84:*7 (*Jacob* to be called I. from now on, *Gen.* 35:10, cf. 120:4), 138, 440 *folke of i.*; *the i.*, the Israelites, 123; *(the) (s)chylde* of *i.* 84:11, 120, 142, 206, 207, 246, 447, 616, etc.; *i. cuntre* 636, *i. land* 908, *i. folke* 1368.
Iuball 22.
Juda, *I-*, Judah, tribe, kingdom, 440,

- 447, 616, 627, 641, 644, etc.; of *I.*, the people of *J.*, 874; *Judas*, son of Jacob, 83, 85, 88, 91, 93-96, 98, 116, etc., gen. 89, 90; *iudeis*, adj., 875.
- Judas*, Judas Iscariot, 1092, 1094. For ref. to the N.T. see K CXCIH (*Judas* not mentioned there).
- Judicum* 264 (heading), 370.
- Judyth* 1414, 1432, 1457, 1460, 1466, 1470 uninfl. gen., 1479, etc.
- K see C.
- Laban* 79.
- Lazar*, Lazarus, beggar, 1227, 1249. K CXCIH.
- Lameth*, Lamech, 23.
- Leui*, -y, Levi, 83, 167, 170, 192, 193 (? uninfl. gen., *Num.* 17), 194, 411:5:11 uninfl. gen., etc.
- Lya*, Leah, 79, *83.
- Loth*, Lot, 33, 34:4 uninfl. gen. :5:12, 35, 36, 38, 39, 53, etc.
- Lucyfer* 5. Cf. K CLXXXIII and *OF Parall.* p. 204.
- Maalon*, Mahlon, 372, 373, 378.
- Machias*, -yas, *My-*, Micaiah, 966, 977, 983.
- Madian*, -yan, Midian, 135, 162, pl. -s, Midianites, 282.
- Malachys*, -is Amalek(ites), 282, 475, 477, 589, 601, etc. Also *Amalachys*, q.v.
- Mambre*, Mamre, 47.
- Manahym*, Manahaim, city, 732. II *Sam.* 17:24 ff.
- Manasse*, son of Joseph, ancestor of one of the tribes of Israel, 643. - *Manasses*, husband of Judith, 1477. *Judith* 8:2.
- Many*, *Manne*, Manoah, 301, 306, 315, 316.
- Mardocheus*, -yus, -eus, *Mer-*, Mordecai, 1383, 1384, 1386, 1388, 1389 uninfl. gen., 1399, 1401, 1411:4 uninfl. gen., 1412, 1413, etc.
- Mary*, the Virgin Mary, 1, 210, 1242. - Miriam, sister of Moses and Aaron, 171, 172, 196. *Num.* 12. Cf. Baker p. 16 (*OF Parall.* p. 224).
- Masphat*, Mizpeh, town and meeting-place of Israel, 419, 428, 429. I *Sam.* 7:5 ff., 10:17 ff. (*Vulg. Masphath*).
- Matenours*, Syria, 902 note.
- Matussile*, Methusalah, 23.
- Mede*, the province of Media, 1276, 1302.
- Melchveys*, Melchi-shua, 474.
- Melchesedeke*, Melchizedek, 40.
- Melkala*, Milcah, 33.
- Merobyn*, Merab, 474.
- Mycol(l)*, *Mi-*, Michal, 474, 517, 520 uninfl. gen., 524 *OF Parall.* p. 215, 525, 578, 628.
- Mif(i)bosett*, *Myf-*, *Mifebozett*, Mephibosheth, 665, 666, 719, 720, 749, 753 uninfl. gen.
- Moab* 53.
- Moabyse*, Moabites, 203, 209, 210, 215, 216, 373, 987, 1149 note, etc.
- Moyses*, Moses, 124, 135, 136, 138, 140, 141, 197 (rhyme: *prese*), 934, 1434, 1522, etc.; obj. case *Moysen* 150 (rhyme: *men*, etc.), 215 (rh. *pen*, etc.), 217 (rh. *ruben*), 223 (rh. *Amen*), (within the line) -es 159, 196:2, 1521, etc.; gen. *Moyses* 157, 181, 196:3, 224, 275 L, etc. *OF Parall.* pp. 206 ff.
- Naas*, Nahash, 433, 435, 436, 442, 667.
- Nabad*, Nadab, 896, *897.
- Naball*, *No-*, 567, 570, 571, 572, 577, 578; uninfl. gen. 569, 573.
- Nabod*, -t, Naboth, 948, 949, 950, 951:12, 953, 1111, 1119; uninfl. gen. 951:5, 983, 1114.
- Nabogodhonosour*, Nebuchadnezzar, 1415, 1446, 1452.
- Nacor*, Nahor, 33, 62.
- Naman*, Naaman, 1030, 1034, 1035, 1037, 1038, 1039.
- Nat(h)an* 662, 681, 724, 751, 766, 783, 784, 786.
- Neomi*, Naomi, 372, 375, 377, 379, 380, 382, 383, 783.
- Neptalyn*, -ym, -im, Naphtali, son of Jacob, 83, 643 tribe of N. (*OF Parall.* p. 217), 1332. *Gen.* 30:8, *Tobit* 1:1 ff. - *Neptalym*, Nephtha-

- li(m), 'a ryche Cyte', 1269. *Tobit* 1:2, *Matt.* 4:13, 15.
- Niniue*, *Nynyue*, -*uie*, 1154, 1155, 1159, 1162, 1167, -*eue* 1331, 1332, *Neneuye* 1367.
- No(a)bbe*, Nob, town, 538, 554, 558, 559.
- No(y)e*, Noah, 23, 24, 28, 29:5 (uninfl. gen.): 9, 30, 32.
- Numeri* 190.
- Obedyas*, -*ias*, Obadiah, 927 note, 929, 931, 1014 note; L *Abdias*.
- Obeth*, Obed, 385.
- Occози*, -*ze*, Ahaziah, king of Israel, 985, 992, 994, 997, 1012. I *Kings* 22:51 ff. — *Occози(as)*, Ahaziah, king of Judah, 1106 note, 1107, 1109, 1115; *Acaze*, uninfl. gen., 1129. II *Kings* 8:24; 9; 11:2.
- Odeh*, Doeg, 540, 553, 557.
- Ofny*, Hophni, 395, 404.
- Og* 202.
- Ozi*, Uzziah, king of Judah, 1152, 1168 note, 1171. II *Kings* 15 (Azariah), II *Chron.* 26. — Ozias, 'price prophett', 1427, 1428, 1433, 1435, 1440; L *Osy*. A.V. *Judith* 6:14 ff.: (one of) 'the governors of the city' (Bethulia). Cf. 1421:3 note.
- Olyfernes*, Holofernes, 1419, 1425, 1443, 1444, 1457, 1459, 1462, uninfl. gen. 1466, 1472.
- Onam*, Onan, 86.
- Or(a)fayn*, Orpah, 373, 375.
- Oreb*, Horeb, 135 *oreb hyll*, 945. *Ex.* 3:1; I *Kings* 19:8. Cf. *Synay* 137. — Oreb, Midianite prince, 288. *Judges* 7:25.
- Osay*, Uzzah, 660. II *Sam.* 6:6 ff.
- Paule*, sant P. 993.
- Phaloge*, Peleg, 33.
- Phares*, Pharez, 97, 98.
- Pharo*, Pharaoh, 104, 139, 142, 145, 146, 152, 154, 174, 811, 834; *fayran* 261 L *Pharaon*.
- Phylysteyn*, *Fylysteyn*, Philistine, 405, 587, coll. 472 -*tyene*; pl. -*s*, -*est*, -*Fele*-, etc., 269 -*tyyns*, 276, 307, 308, 309, 311, 312, 315, 401, 404, 520, etc.
- Proverbes*, Solomon's Proverbs, 822.
- Puthefar*, Potiphar, 104.
- Raab*, Rahab, 226, 227, 229, 233, 236.
- Rabat(t)*, -*aat*, Rabbah, city, 672, 673, 690.
- Rachell* 79, 80, 83, 110.
- Rages*, city, 1277, 1295, 1297, 1302, 1320.
- Raguell*, 1314, 1321, 1331 uninfl. gen., 1333—1335, 1349, 1368—1370.
- Rama(tha)*, Ramathaim, Ramah, Ramoth; birthplace of Samuel, 388, 392, 460 L, 485, 488, 530. I *Sam.* 1; 7:17; 19 ff. — Important city, 'fawrty myle' from Jerusalem, 901, 904:3:9 **Rama*. I *Kings* 15:17 ff., II *Chron.* 16. — Ramoth-gilead, 975, 1107, 1108. I *Kings* 22, II *Kings* 8:28 ff., II *Chron.* 18; 22.
- Raphadyn*, Rephidim, 'forest', 158.
- Raph(a)ell* 1297, 1306, 1349, 1362.
- Rebecca* 62, 65, 67, 76.
- Roboam*, Rehoboam, 848, 849, 851, 853, 854, 856, 871 note, etc.
- Rocab*, Rechab, 637.
- Ruben*, Reuben, 83, 102, 109, 217, 643.
- Ruth* 371, 373, 375, 376, 377, etc.; *þe (thē) boke of rewth (Ruth)* 371, 386.
- Saba*, Sheba, 1184. *Job* 1:15.
- Sadoch*, -*ok(e)*, Zadoch, 745, 783, 786, 810.
- Salamon*, -*lo*-, Solomon, 663 II *Sam.* 7, cf. Baker, p. 33 (*OF Parall.* p. 224), L 689, 778, 779, 802 uninfl. gen., 848, 1169, etc.
- Salem*, -*en* 264, 267, 270. Cf. *OF Parall.* p. 211.
- Salmana*, Zalmunna, 288.
- Salmanaser*, -*azer*, Shalmaneser (Ene-messar), 1271, 1279, 1280, 1292.
- Samary*, Samaria, 956, 966, 974, 984, 1013, 1074 S. *Cyte*.
- Sampson*, Samson, 306, 313, 315 uninfl. gen., 316, 317, 320, 372 uninfl. gen., 836.

- Samuel(l)* 393, 394, 397, 398, 400, 414, 433 uninfl. gen., 567, 595, etc.
- Sara*, wife of Abraham, 46 -e, 48, 54, 61, cf. *Sarai* and *Gen.* 17:15 ff. — Wife of Tobias, 1314, 1316, 1317, 1321, 1334, 1337, etc. *Tobit* 6:10 ff.
- Sarai*, -y, orig. name of Abraham's wife, 33, 44, 46, 55. *Gen.* 11:29 ff.
- Sarepta*, Zarephath, town, 919, 920. I *Kings* 17:9 ff.
- Sarra(a)*, Zorah, Samson's native town, 310, 313, 317, 334, 345.
- Sarsyn(e)s*, Saracens, heathens, *1030 note, 1064, 1074, 1134, 1169; *ser-syns*, gen. pl., 335. Cf. *OF Parall.* p. 203.
- Satanas*, Satan, 1092, 1192.
- Saul(e)*, *Saull*, 419–423, 546, 579, 610, etc.; uninfl. gen. 490:10, 608, 618:6, 639 *kynges saul crown*, L *kyng Saul c.*, 721 *kyng saul cosyn* = L, 769.
- Sedechy*, Zedekiah, 978, 980.
- Sela*, Shelah, 86, 90.
- Sem(e)*, Shem, 23, 33.
- Semey*, *Symeï*, Shimei, *721, 748, 798, 809.
- Semeon*, *Symeon*, 83, 111, 112, 114, 642.
- Senacheryb* 1280.
- Senagar* 280.
- Seon*, Sihon, 200, 201.
- Serrys*, Philistine city, 589. I *Sam.* 27.
- Sersyns*, see *Sarsyn(e)s*.
- Seth* 22, 210.
- Sethure*, Keturah, 61.
- Sychym*, -em, Shechem, town, 290, *848, 858, 865.
- Sydone*, Zidon, 915, 919.
- Sylo*, Shiloh, town, 256. *Joshua* 18. Cf. Baker, p. 23 (*OF Parall.* p. 224).
- Synay*, Sinai, 137, 163, 811. For 137 cf. the Bible *Ex.* 3:1: *Horeb*; but *OF Par.* fol. 13 a: . . . *el munt Syna*; *Hist. Schol.*, cap. VIII: . . . *ad montem Dei Sinai, qui et in quadam parte sui dictus est Horeb*.
- Syn(e)*, 157 *forest of s.*, 158.
- Synophogy*, the Feast of Tabernacles, 830 note.
- Syre*, *Syr(r)y*, Syria, 947, 955, 975, 1030, 1034, 1040, etc., *Cirre* 704.
- Sysoc*, Shishak, 865, 867:5:11 uninfl. gen., 868, L 870.
- Sodom(e)*, *Sodam*, 36–38, 48, 49.
- Sodomyte*, sodomy, 864; pl. -ites, inhabitants of S., 39. See prec.
- Sogor*, Zoar, city, 52. *Gen.* 19:22 ff.
- Soreth*, Sorek, valley, *351. *Judges* 16:4.
- Sothar*, -er, *Sophar*, Zophar, 1200, 1219, 1241.
- Susa*, 1374, 1383 *Cyete of s.*, 1390 *S. Cyete*, 1391.
- Tabor*, 'A heygh hyll', 349.
- Tanna*, Timnath, city, 308, 310, 313, 335. *Judges* 14 ff.
- Tygres*, Tigris, 'a flode', 1318. *Tobit* 6:1.
- Tyre*, city, 651, 652, 823, 914 note, *915, 1123.
- Trem(o)uth*, -ow-, Pharaoh's daughter, 124, 128, 133. K CLXXXIV ff., *OF Parall.* p. 206 ff.
- Tubulcan*, Tubal-cain, 22. *Gen.* 4:22.
- Thamar*, Tamar, daughter-in-law of Judah, 86, 90, 92, 94, 95, 96, 98. *Gen.* 38. — Daughter of David, L 653, 692–696, 700, etc., *Thomar* 694. II *Sam.* 13. — Daughter of Absalom, 861 note. II *Sam.* 14:27.
- Thare*, *Ther*, Terah, 33:2:4 uninfl. gen., 34:1:7.
- Tharsa*, Tirzah, 906:2:11 *tharsa toun*. I *Kings* 16:8 ff.
- T(h)oby*, *Tobit*, 'Old Thoby' (1368), 1269, 1271, 1272 uninfl. gen., 1273, 1277, 1279–1283, etc. — Tobias, '3ong thoby' (1314), 1274, 1314 uninfl. gen., 1318, 1319, 1321, 1323, 1325, 1369, 1370, etc.
- Vasti*, -y, Vashti, 1372, 1376, 1381, 1385. *Esther* 1 ff.
- Vrre*, *Vr(r)y*, Uriaah, 673:6 uninfl. gen. :11, 675, 676, 679. II *Sam.* 11.
- Vrry*, Ur of the Chaldees, 34. *Gen.* 11:28 ff.
- Vs*, *Uz*, 'pe land of vs', 1175. *Job* 1:1.

Wyon, Gihon, 'well', old place of sacrifice, 786, L *Gyon*. The *w*-form suggests NF origin. Cf. *OF Par.* fol.

77 a: *la funteine Geun*; Vulg. III *Reg.* 1:33, 38, 45: *Gihon* (= *Hist. Schol.* cap. 1).

Contents

	Page
Prefatory Note	5
Corrigenda in the Text	7
Glossary	9
Index of Names	105

GOTHENBURG STUDIES IN ENGLISH

FOUNDED BY FRANK BEHRE

EDITORS: ALVAR ELLEGÅRD AND ERIK FRYKMAN

Göteborg Studies in English include theses and other studies by members of the English Department of Göteborg University.

Subscriptions to the series and orders for single volumes should be addressed to: *Almqvist & Wiksell, P.O.B. 159, S-101 22 Stockholm 1, Sweden.*

Volumes published:

1. ARNE RUDSKOGER, *Fair, Foul, Nice, Proper. A Contribution to the Study of Polysemy*. 1952. xi+505 pp. Sw. Kr. 25.
2. ALVAR ELLEGÅRD. *The Auxiliary Do. The Establishment and Regulation of Its Use in English*. 1953. 320 pp. Sw. Kr. 18.
3. GÖRAN KARLBERG. *The English Interrogative Pronouns. A Study of Their Syntactic History*. 1954. 354 pp. Sw. Kr. 18.
4. FRANK BEHRE. *Meditative-Polemic SHOULD in Modern English THAT-Clauses*. 1955. 183 pp. Sw. Kr. 15.
5. URBAN OHLANDER. *A Middle English Metrical Paraphrase of the Old Testament, II*. 1955. 112 pp. Sw. Kr. 12.
6. C.L. BARBER. *The Idea of Honour in the English Drama 1591-1700*. 1957. 364 pp. Sw. Kr. 25.
7. SVANTE STUBELIUS. *Airship, Aeroplane, Aircraft. Studies in the History of Terms for Aircraft in English*. 1958. xii+342 pp. Sw. Kr. 25.
8. ALVAR ELLEGÅRD. *Darwin and the General Reader. The Reception of Darwin's Theory of Evolution in the British Periodical Press, 1859-1872*. 1958. 394 pp. Sw. Kr. 28 (sewn), 35 (cloth).
9. SVANTE STUBELIUS. *Balloon, Flying-Machine, Helicopter. Further Studies in the History of Terms for Aircraft in English*. 1960. xiv+396 pp. Sw. Kr. 35.
10. FRANK BEHRE. *Papers on English Vocabulary and Syntax*. Edited on the occasion of his sixty-fifth birthday. 1961. xx+170 pp. Sw. Kr. 18 (sewn), 23 (cloth).
11. URBAN OHLANDER. *A Middle English Metrical Paraphrase of the Old Testament, III*. 1961. 132 pp. Sw. Kr. 15.
12. YNGVE OLSSON. *On the Syntax of the English Verb with special reference to HAVE A LOOK and Similar Complex Structures*. 1961. 246 pp. Sw. Kr. 25 (sewn), 32 (cloth).
13. ALVAR ELLEGÅRD. *A Statistical Method for Determining Authorship*. 1962. 115 pp. Sw. Kr. 23 (sewn), 30 (cloth).
14. C.L. BARBER, FRANK BEHRE, URBAN OHLANDER, YNGVE OLSSON, SVANTE STUBELIUS, JOHANNES SÖDERLIND, R. W. ZANDVOORT. *Contributions to English Syntax and Philology* 1962. viii+224 pp. Sw. Kr. 25 (sewn), 30 (cloth).
15. ALVAR ELLEGÅRD. *English, Latin, and Morphemic Analysis*. 1963. 20 pp. Sw. Kr. 5.
16. URBAN OHLANDER. *A Middle English Metrical Paraphrase of the Old Testament IV*. 1963. 129 pp. Sw. Kr. 18.
17. ERIK FRYKMAN. *W. E. Aytoun, Pioneer Professor of English at Edinburgh*. 1963. 139 pp. Sw. Kr. 20 (sewn), 27 (cloth).
18. ERIK FRYKMAN. "Bitter knowledge" and "Unconquerable hope". *A Thematic Study of Attitudes Towards Life in Matthew Arnold's Poetry 1849-1853*. 1966. 76 pp. Sw. Kr. 15.
19. FRANK BEHRE. *Studies in Agatha Christie's Writings. The Behaviour of A Good (Great) Deal, A Lot, Lots, Much, Plenty Many, A Good (Great) Many*. 1967. 20 pp. Sw. Kr. 28 (sewn), 35 (cloth).
20. JAN SVARTVIK. *The Evans Statements A Case for Forensic Linguistics*. 1968. 40 pp. Sw. Kr. 10.
21. MAGNUS LJUNG. *English Denominal Adjectives. A Generative Study of the Semantics of A Group of High-Frequency Denominal Adjectives in English*. 1970. 249 pp. Sw. Kr. 25.
22. GÖRAN KJELLMER. *Context and Meaning. A Study of Distributional and Semantic Relations in a Group of Middle English Words*. 1971. 201 pp.
23. MONICA MANNHEIMER. *The Generations in Meredith's Novels*. 1972. 197 pp.
24. URBAN OHLANDER. *A Middle English Metrical Paraphrase of The Old Testament V. Glossary*. 1972. 116 pp.

5-73

PLEASE DO NOT REMOVE
CARDS OR SLIPS FROM THIS POCKET

UNIVERSITY OF TORONTO LIBRARY

4
1203
454
75
A Middle English metrical
paraphrase of the Old
Testament



